Symbol correspondences for spin systems

Pedro de M. Rios  
Departamento de Matemática  
ICMC, Universidade de São Paulo  
São Carlos, SP, 13560-970, Brazil  
prios@icmc.usp.br

Eldar Straume  
Department of Mathematical Sciences  
Norwegian University of Science and Technology  
N-7491, Trondheim, Norway  
eldars@math.ntnu.no

Abstract: The present monograph explores the correspondence between quantum and classical mechanics in the particular context of spin systems, that is, SU(2)-symmetric mechanical systems. Here, a detailed presentation of quantum spin-j systems, with emphasis on the SO(3)-invariant decomposition of their operator algebras, is followed by an introduction to the Poisson algebra of the classical spin system and a similarly detailed presentation of its SO(3)-invariant decomposition. Subsequently, this monograph proceeds with a detailed and systematic study of general quantum-classical symbol correspondences for spin-j systems and their induced twisted products of functions on the 2-sphere. This original systematic presentation culminates with the study of twisted products in the asymptotic limit of high spin numbers. In the context of spin systems, it shows how classical mechanics may or may not emerge as an asymptotic limit of quantum mechanics.
# Contents

**Preface**  
5

1  Introduction  
7

2  Preliminaries  
13  
2.1  On Lie groups and their representations  
13  
2.2  On the Lie groups SU(2) and SO(3)  
21

3  Quantum spin systems and their operator algebras  
29  
3.1  Basic definitions of quantum spin systems  
29  
3.1.1  Standard basis and standard matrix representations  
31  
3.2  The tensor product and the space of operators  
34  
3.2.1  SU(2)-invariant decomposition of the tensor product  
35  
3.3  SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the operator algebra  
39  
3.3.1  The irreducible summands of the operator algebra  
41  
3.3.2  The coupled standard basis of the operator algebra  
42  
3.3.3  Decomposition of the operator product  
47

4  The Poisson algebra of the classical spin system  
55  
4.1  Basic definitions of the classical spin system  
55  
4.2  SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the Poisson algebra  
59  
4.2.1  The irreducible summands of the polynomial algebra  
60  
4.2.2  The standard basis of spherical harmonics  
61  
4.2.3  Decompositions of the classical products  
64

5  Intermission  
71

6  Symbol correspondences for a spin-j system  
77  
6.1  General symbol correspondences for a spin-j system  
77  
6.1.1  Definition of spin-j symbol correspondences  
77  
6.1.2  The moduli space of spin-j symbol correspondences  
79  
6.2  Explicit constructions of spin-j symbol correspondences  
80  
6.2.1  Symbol correspondences via coupled standard basis  
81
## Contents

6.2.2 Symbol correspondences via operator kernel 

6.2.3 Symbol correspondences via Hermitian metric 

7 Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

7.1 Twisted products of spherical symbols 

7.1.1 Standard twisted products of cartesian symbols on $S^2$ 

7.1.2 Twisted products for general symbol correspondences 

7.2 Integral representations of twisted products 

7.2.1 General formulae and properties of integral trikernels 

7.2.2 Recursive trikernels and transition kernels 

7.2.3 Other formulae related to integral trikernels 

8 Beginning asymptotic analysis of twisted products

8.1 Low-$l$ high-$j$-asymptotics of the standard twisted product 

8.2 Asymptotic types of symbol correspondence sequences 

8.2.1 Symbol correspondence sequences of Poisson type 

8.2.2 Symbol correspondence sequences of non-Poisson type 

8.2.3 Other types of symbol correspondence sequences 

8.3 Final remarks and considerations 

9 Conclusion 

Appendix

0.1 A proof of Proposition 3.2.6 

0.2 A proof of Proposition 3.3.12 

0.3 A proof of Proposition 3.3.24 

0.4 A proof of Proposition 6.2.33 

0.5 A proof of Proposition 7.1.6 

0.6 A proof of Proposition 7.2.28 

0.7 A proof of Proposition 7.2.30 

0.8 A proof of Theorem 8.1.1 

0.8.1 The 0th order term 

0.8.2 The 1st order term 

Bibliography 

Index
Preface

This is a monograph intended for people interested in a more complete understanding of the relation between quantum and classical mechanics, here explored in the particular context of spin systems, that is, SU(2)-symmetric mechanical systems. As such, this book is aimed both at mathematicians with interest in dynamics and quantum theory and physicists with a mathematically oriented mind.

The mathematical prerequisites for reading this monograph are mostly elementary. On the one hand, some knowledge of Lie groups and their representations can be helpful, but since the group considered here is SU(2), with its finite dimensional representations, not much more than lower-division college mathematics is actually required. In this sense, Chapters 2 and 3 can almost be used as a particular introduction to some aspects of Lie group representation theory, for students of mathematical sciences. On the other hand, some knowledge of symplectic differential geometry can be helpful, but again, since the symplectic manifold considered here is the two-sphere with its standard area form, some of Chapter 4 can be seen as a concise presentation of the concepts of Hamiltonian vector field and Poisson algebra. As the remaining chapters of the book are built on these first three, the diligent upper-division undergraduate student in mathematics, physics or engineering, with sufficient knowledge of calculus and linear algebra already acquired, should find no serious difficulty in reading throughout most of this book.

Motivation is another story, however, and this monograph may not appeal to those not yet somewhat familiar with quantum mechanics and classical Hamiltonian dynamics. Rather, in fact, for those who have already taken a regular course in quantum mechanics with its standard treatment of angular momentum, some of the contents in Chapter 3 will look familiar, although most likely they will find the material covered in this chapter more precisely and explicitly treated than in other available texts. In particular, our detailed presentation of the rotationally invariant decomposition of the operator algebra of spin systems is not so easily found in other books. Similarly, a person with minimal knowledge of symplectic geometry and Hamiltonian dynamics may also find Chapter 4 too straightforward, and perhaps somewhat amusing when he looks at the detailed presentation of the rotationally invariant decomposition of the Poisson algebra on the two-sphere, but again, we were not able to find this last part in any other book.

Thus, this monograph is mainly addressing a person - student or researcher - who has pondered on the question of whether or how quantum mechanics and classical Hamiltonian dynamics (also called Poisson dynamics) can be precisely related. However, since this rather general question has already been asked and studied in various ways in many books and research papers, it is important to clarify how this question is addressed here and what is actually new in this book.

To this end, we must first emphasize that most ways of studying the above question are of two major types: the first one, proceeding from quantum mechanics to Poisson dynamics, and the second, proceeding in reverse order from Poisson dynamics to quantum mechanics, the latter also widely known as the process of
“quantization” of a Poisson manifold. This monograph proceeds in the first way, which in its own turn can be approached according to two distinct methodologies: one which studies the so-called “semiclassical limit” directly from the quantum formalism, and another and more detailed approach, which first translates the quantum formalism to the classical formalism, in a process also referred to as “dequantization”, and then studies the semiclassical limit in the dequantized setting. This more detailed methodology is the one we shall follow in the present monograph, albeit here we are limiting ourselves to the context of spin systems.

The advantage of working in the context of spin systems for this purpose is twofold: on the one hand, all quantum spaces are finite dimensional, which greatly simplifies the quantum formalism, and, on the other hand, since each process of dequantization depends on a choice of symbol correspondence, it is important to classify and make explicit all such possible choices, which is easier in the finite dimensional context, and this is fully done for the first time in Chapter 6.

The comparison of all such choices of symbol correspondences is continued in Chapter 7, which presents a detailed study of spherical symbol products, and Chapter 8, which starts the study of their asymptotic limit of high spin numbers. Together, Chapters 6, 7 and 8 of this book present for the first time in the literature a systematic study of general symbol correspondences for spin systems, with their symbol products and asymptotic limit of high spin numbers. In so doing, as far as we know these chapters also present the first systematic study, in books as well as in research papers, of how classical mechanics may or may not emerge as an asymptotic limit of quantum mechanics, in a rather simple and precise context.
Chapter 1

Introduction

Non-relativistic quantum mechanics was formulated in the first half of the 20th century by various people, most prominently by Heisenberg [39] and Schrödinger [67] who independently followed, in the mid 1920’s, on the preliminary work of Bohr [17]. The latter attempted to modify non-relativistic classical mechanics, as introduced by Newton in the 17th century and developed in the following two centuries by Euler, Lagrange, Hamilton, Jacobi and Poisson, among others, in order to be compatible with the energy and momentum quantization postulates presented first by Planck and then by Einstein and de Broglie in the 1900’s.

While the pioneering work of Heisenberg with the help of Born and Jordan introduced what at first became known as “matrix mechanics” [19] [20], the work of Schrödinger produced a partial differential equation for the “wave function”. Although Schrödinger was soon able to link his approach to Heisenberg’s, the two approaches were fully brought together a little later by von Neumann [51] [53]. His final formalism for non-relativistic quantum mechanics is based on the concepts of vectors and operators on a complex Hilbert space. In many cases these are infinite dimensional spaces and, in fact, the complete formalism had to expand on these concepts in order to accommodate distributions and functions which are not square integrable, thus leading to Gelfand’s rigged Hilbert spaces [31], quite later.

From the start, Bohr emphasized the importance of relating the measurable quantities in quantum mechanics to the measurable quantities in classical mechanics. However, his so-called “correspondence principle” was not so easily implemented at the level of relating the two mathematical formalisms in a coherent way. At first, the basic mathematical concepts for describing classical conservative dynamics, functions on a phase space of positions and momenta (a symplectic affine space), were brought in a very contrived way to the quantum formalism through a series of cooking recipes called “quantization”. Conversely, the “classical limit” of a quantum dynamical system, where classical dynamics should prevail, is often a singular limit and in the initial formulations of quantum mechanics it is not the phase space, but rather either the space of positions or the space of momenta, that
is present in a more explicit way.

Some of these problems were addressed by Dirac already in his PhD thesis, but a clearer approach for relating the classical and the quantum mathematical formalisms was first introduced by Weyl via a so-called symbol map, or symbol correspondence from bounded operators on Hilbert space $L^2_\mathbb{C}(\mathbb{R}^n)$ to functions on phase space $\mathbb{R}^{2n}$, these latter functions depending on Planck’s constant $\hbar$. Soon after, Wigner expanded on Weyl’s idea to produce an $\hbar$-dependent function $W_\psi \in L^1_\mathbb{R}^2(\mathbb{R}^{2n})$ as the phase-space representation of a wave function $\psi \in L^2_\mathbb{C}(\mathbb{R}^n)$. While real and integrating to 1 over phase space, $W_\psi$ is only a pseudo probability distribution on $\mathbb{R}^{2n}$ because it can take on negative values, as opposed to $|\psi|^2$ which is a true probability distribution on $\mathbb{R}^n$.

Despite this shortcoming, Wigner’s function inspired Moyal to develop an alternative formulation of quantum mechanics as a “phase-space statistical theory”, following on Weyl’s correspondence, where the Poisson bracket of functions on $\mathbb{R}^{2n}$ was replaced by an $\hbar$-dependent bracket of $\hbar$-dependent functions on $\mathbb{R}^{2n}$, whose “classical limit” is the Poisson bracket. Moyal’s skew-symmetric bracket still satisfies Jacobi’s identity and, in fact, can be seen as the commutator of an $\hbar$-dependent associative product on the space of $\hbar$-dependent Weyl symbols. Although Moyal’s product is written in terms of bi-differential operators, an integral formulation of this product had been previously developed, first by von Neumann soon after Weyl’s work, then re-discovered by Groenewold. This Weyl-Moyal approach was further developed by Hormander, among others, into the calculus of pseudo-differential and Fourier-integral operators. It also inspired the deformation quantization approach started by Bayen, Flato, Frönsdal, Lichnerowicz and Sternheimer for general Poisson manifolds.

However, while the Hilbert space used to describe the dynamics of particles in 3-dimensional configuration-space of positions is generally infinite dimensional, if one restricts attention to rotations around a point, only, the corresponding Hilbert space is finite dimensional. Historically, the necessity to introduce an independent, or intrinsic finite dimensional Hilbert space for studying the dynamics of atomic and subatomic particles stemmed from the understanding that a particle such as an electron has an intrinsic “spinning” which is independent of its dynamics in 3-space. An extra degree of freedom, therefore.

After the hypothesis of an extra degree of freedom was first posed by Pauli in 1924 and one year later identified by Goudsmit and Uhlenbeck as an intrinsic “electron spin”, the spin theory was developed around 1930, mostly by Wigner, but also by Weyl, through a careful study of the group of rotations and its simply-connected double cover $SU(2)$, and their representations.

Because this intrinsic quantum dynamics in a finite-dimensional Hilbert space had no obvious classical counterpart, at that time, the necessity to relate it with a corresponding classical dynamics was not present from the start. In fact, to the extra degree of freedom of spin, there should correspond a 2-dimensional phase space and, by $SU(2)$ invariance, this phase space must be the homogeneous 2-sphere $S^2$. Thus, the fact that its classical configuration-space cannot be products
of euclidean 3-space or the real 2-sphere was at first interpreted as an indication that a physical correspondence principle for spin systems was impossible.

This may explain why the mathematical formulation of a Weyl’s style correspondence for spin systems was developed much later. Thus, while Weyl’s to Moyal’s works are dated from the mid 1920’s to the late 1940’s, an incomplete version of a symbol correspondence for spin systems was first set forth in mid 1950’s by Stratonovich [68], and a first more complete version was presented in mid 1970’s by Berezin [10] [11] [12]. Then, in the late 1980’s, the work of Varilly and Gracia-Bondia [74] finally completed and expanded the draft of Stratonovich. Its contemporary work of Wildberger [88] was followed by the relevant works of Madore [48], in the 1990’s, and of Freidel and Krasnov [30], in early 2000’s. All these works produced a very good, but in our view, still incomplete understanding of symbol correspondences and symbol products, for spin systems.

From the mathematical point of view, such a late historical development is surprising because quantum mechanics in finite-dimensional Hilbert space, on top of being far closer to Heisenberg’s original matrix mechanics, is far simpler than quantum mechanics in infinite-dimensional Hilbert space. On the other hand, the corresponding phase space for the classical dynamics of spin systems, the 2-sphere \( S^2 \), has nontrivial topology, as opposed to \( \mathbb{R}^{2n} \). Nonetheless, one should expect that a mathematical formulation of Bohr’s correspondence principle “à la Weyl” would have been developed for spin systems in a more systematic and complete way than it had been achieved for mechanics of particles in \( k \)-dimensional Euclidean configuration space. However, despite the many developments in the last 50 years, such a systematic mathematical formulation of correspondences in spin systems was still lacking. In particular, we wanted a solid mathematical presentation unifying the main scattered papers on the subject (some of them based also on heuristic arguments) and completing the various gaps, so as to clarify the whole landscape and open new paths to still unexplored territories.

Here we attempt to fulfill this goal, at least to some extent. This monograph, written to be as self-contained as possible, is organized as follows.

In Chapter 2 we review generalities on Lie groups and their representations, with special attention to the groups \( SU(2) \) and \( SO(3) \).

In Chapter 3 we present the elements for quantum dynamics of spin systems, that is, \( SU(2) \)-symmetric quantum mechanical systems. First, we carefully review its representation theory which defines spin-\( j \) systems and their standard basis of Hilbert space. Then, after reviewing the tensor product and presenting the space of operators, with its irreducible summands and standard coupled basis, we remind how the operator product is related to quantum dynamics via Heisenberg’s equation involving the commutator and then we present in a very detailed way the \( SO(3) \)-invariant decomposition of the operator product, its multiplication rule in the coupled basis of operators, with its parity property.

Almost all choices, conventions and notations used in this chapter are standard ones used in the vast mathematics and physics literature on this subject. In particular, we introduce and manipulate Clebsch-Gordan coefficients and the
various Wigner symbols in a traditional way, without resorting to the more modern language of “spin networks” which, in our understanding, would require the introduction of additional definitions, etc, which nonetheless would not contribute significantly to the main results to be used in the rest of the book.

In Chapter 4 we present the elements of the classical $SU(2)$-symmetric mechanical system. After reviewing some basic facts about the 2-sphere as a symplectic manifold and presenting the key concepts of classical Hamiltonian dynamics and Poisson algebra of smooth functions on $S^2$, defining the classical spin system, we present in some detail the space of polynomial functions on $S^2$, the spherical harmonics, followed by a detailed presentation of the $SO(3)$-invariant decomposition of the pointwise product and the Poisson bracket of functions on $S^2$.

Chapter 5, Intermission, pauses the study of spin systems. Here we present a brief historical overview of symbol correspondences in affine mechanical systems, in preparation for the remaining and most novel chapters of the book.

Thus, in Chapter 6 we present the $SO(3)$-equivariant symbol correspondences between operators on a finite-dimensional Hilbert space and (polynomial) functions on $S^2$. After defining general symbol correspondences and determining their moduli space, we distinguish the isometric ones, the so-called Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondences. Then, we present explicit constructions of general symbol correspondences, introducing the key concept of characteristic numbers of a symbol correspondence, and the general covariant-contravariant duality for non-isometric correspondences. Besides correspondences of Stratonovich-Weyl type, special attention is devoted to the non-isometric correspondence defined by Berezin.

In Chapter 7 we study in great detail the products of symbols induced from the operator product via symbol correspondences, the so-called twisted products. After definition and basic properties, we produce explicit expressions for some twisted products of cartesian symbols, valid for all $n = 2j \in \mathbb{N}$. Then, we describe the formulae for general twisted products of spherical harmonics, $Y_l^m$, discussing some of their common properties. Next, we present a detailed study of integral trikernels, which define twisted products via integral equations. We state the general properties and produce various explicit formulae (including some integral ones) for these trikernels. In so doing, we arrive at formulae for various functional transforms that generalize the Berezin transform and we also see that it is not so easy to infer a simple closed formula for the Stratonovich trikernel in terms of midpoint triangles (in a form first inquired by Weinstein [80] based on the analogy with the Groenevold-vonNeumann trikernel) unless, perhaps, asymptotically.

Then, in Chapter 8 we start the study of the asymptotic $j \to \infty$ limit of symbol correspondence sequences and their sequences of twisted products. In this monograph, we focus on the high-$j$ asymptotics for finite $l$, here called low-$l$ high-$j$-asymptotics, leaving high-$l$-asymptotics to a later opportunity. We show that Poisson (anti-Poisson) dynamics emerge in the asymptotic $j \to \infty$ limit of the standard (alternate) Stratonovich twisted product as well as the standard (alternate) Berezin twisted product, but this is not the generic case for sequences of twisted products, not even in the restricted subclass of twisted products induced
from isometric correspondence sequences. Thus, we characterize some kinds of symbol correspondence sequences based on their asymptotic properties and also discuss some measurable consequences.

In Chapter 9 we present some concluding thoughts. For spin systems, adding to Rieffel’s old theorem on $SO(3)$-invariant strict deformation quantizations of the 2-sphere [58], one now also has to take into consideration the fact that generic symbol correspondence sequences do not yield Poisson dynamics in the asymptotic limit of high spin numbers. In light of these results, old and new, we reflect on the peculiar nature of the classical-quantum correspondence.

Finally, in the Appendix we gather proofs of some of the propositions and a theorem, which were stated in the main text.

Acknowledgements: During work on this project, we have benefitted from several mutual visits. We thank FAPESP (scientific sponsor for the state of São Paulo, Brazil) and USP, as well as NTNU and the Norwegian NSF, for support of these visits. We are also grateful to UC Berkeley’s Math. Dept. for hospitality during some of the periods when we were working on this project. Again, we thank the above sponsors for financial support of these stays. Many of the original results in this monograph were first presented at the conference “Geometry and Algebra of PDE’s”, Tromsø, 27-31 August 2012. We thank the organizers for the opportunity and some of the people in the audience for the interest, which stimulated us to wrap up this work in its present form. We also thank, in particular, Robert Littlejohn and Austin Hedeman for discussions, Marc Rieffel for taking time to read and comment on some parts of the monograph and Nazira Harb for collaboration in Appendix 0.2 and for sharing with us some of her results in Examples 7.2.13 and 7.2.14. Finally, we thank Alan Weinstein for invaluable suggestions on a preliminary version of this monograph, dated December 2012. Since then, we’ve also benefitted from various suggestions and comments from some other people.
Chapter 1. Introduction
Chapter 2

Preliminaries

This chapter presents basic material on Lie groups and their representations, with emphasis on the Lie groups \( SO(3) \) and \( SU(2) \), as a preparation for next chapters. The reader already very familiar with the subject may skip or just glance through this chapter. For the reader unfamiliar or vaguely familiar with the subject, we refer to \([2, 6, 28, 32, 43, 70, 76]\), for instance, for more detailed presentations.

2.1 On Lie groups and their representations

The notion of “symmetry”, expressed mathematically in terms of groups of transformations, plays a fundamental role in classical as well as quantum mechanics. Recall that a group is a set \( G \) together with a map \( \mu : G \times G \to G \), \((g_1, g_2) \mapsto \mu(g_1, g_2) = g_1g_2\), satisfying

\[
\begin{align*}
(i) \quad & (g_1g_2)g_3 = g_1(g_2g_3), \forall g_1, g_2, g_3 \in G, \\
(ii) \quad & \exists e \in G \text{ s.t. } eg = ge = g, \forall g \in G, \\
(iii) \quad & \forall g \in G, \exists g^{-1} \in G \text{ s.t. } gg^{-1} = g^{-1}g = e.
\end{align*}
\]

If the set \( G \) is a smooth manifold and the map \( \Lambda : G \times G \to G \), \((g_1, g_2) \mapsto g_1^{-1}g_2\) is smooth, then \( G \) is called a Lie group. The concept of subgroup is the natural one, so, \( H \subset G \) is a subgroup of \( G \) if \( g_1^{-1}g_2 \in H \), \( \forall g_1, g_2 \in H \).

Recall also that given two groups \( G, H \), a group homomorphism from \( G \) to \( H \) is a map \( \Psi : G \to H \) satisfying \( \Psi(g_1g_2) = \Psi(g_1)\Psi(g_2) \). If \( G, H \) are Lie groups and \( \Psi \) is smooth, then it is a Lie group homomorphism. If \( \Psi \) is also bijective, then it is a (Lie) group isomorphism.

Now, we say that a group \( G \) acts (from the left) on a set \( M \) if there is a map \( \Phi : G \times M \to M \), such that

\[
\begin{align*}
(i) \quad & e m = m \quad \text{and} \quad (ii) \quad g_2(g_1m) = (g_2g_1)m, \quad \text{for all } m \in M, g_i \in G,
\end{align*}
\]
where we have used the simpler notation \( gm \) for \( \Phi(g, m) \). In other words, there is a group homomorphism
\[
\tilde{\Phi} : G \rightarrow S(M), \quad \tilde{\Phi}(g) : m \mapsto gm,
\]
where \( S(M) \) is the group of invertible maps \( M \rightarrow M \).

Associated with the above action of \( G \) on \( M \) there is the induced (left) action on the set of scalar functions on \( M \):
\[
g \in G : f \rightarrow f^g, \quad f^g(m) = f(g^{-1}m).
\]

In the typical applications in geometry and physics, \( G \) is a Lie group, \( M \) is a smooth manifold, and the above maps and functions are smooth. \( M \) might also have some specific algebraic or geometric structure and \( S(M) \) is the group of “symmetries”, that is, transformations preserving the relevant structure.

**Classical groups over the classical fields**

Many of the familiar examples of Lie groups arise from considering matrix groups, which are subgroups of \( GL_K(n) \), the group of invertible matrices over \( K = \mathbb{R}, \mathbb{C}, \) or \( \mathbb{H} \) (quaternions), which is isomorphic to the group \( GL(V) \) of invertible linear transformations of an \( n \)-dimensional \( K \)-vector space \( M = V \approx K^n \), via the usual left action of matrices on column vectors. Note, however, in the case \( K = \mathbb{H} \) scalar multiplication must act on the right side of column vectors to ensure that matrix multiplication from the left side is an \( \mathbb{H} \)-linear operator. \( K^n \) has the usual Hermitian inner product \( \langle u, v \rangle = \sum_{j=1}^{n} \bar{u}_j v_j \) and norm \( \|u\| = \langle u, u \rangle^{1/2} \).

The natural extension of scalars, from real to complex to quaternion, has several important consequences for representations of groups. First of all, for \( n \geq 1 \) there are natural inclusion maps \( c, q \) and linear isomorphisms \( r, c' \)
\[
R^n \rightarrow c C^n = R^n + iR^n \rightarrow r R^n \oplus R^n, \quad C^n \rightarrow q \mathbb{H}^n = C^n + jC^n \rightarrow c' C^n \oplus C^n,
\]
where \( c \) and \( r \) (resp. \( q \) and \( c' \)) are \( \mathbb{R} \)-linear (resp. \( \mathbb{C} \)-linear) maps. Then there are corresponding injective homomorphisms of groups
\[
GL_R(n) \rightarrow c GL_C(n) \rightarrow r GL_R(2n) \quad \text{(2.4)}
\]
\[
GL_C(n) \rightarrow q GL_H(n) \rightarrow c' GL_C(2n)
\]
Again, \( c, q \) in (2.4) denote inclusions, whereas \( r \) and \( c' \) replace each entry of a matrix by a 2-block, as follows:
\[
r : (x + iy) \rightarrow \begin{pmatrix} x & -y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix}, \quad c' : (z_1 + jz_2) \rightarrow \begin{pmatrix} z_1 & -\bar{z}_2 \\ z_2 & \bar{z}_1 \end{pmatrix}
\]

---

1The mappings \( c, q, r, c' \) are generally referred to as complexification, quaternionification, real-reduction, and complex-reduction, respectively.
2.1. On Lie groups and their representations

The terminology explained in the last footnote also makes sense for the above groups and homomorphisms.

Of particular interest to us is the unitary group $U(V) \subset GL(V)$ consisting of operators preserving the norm of vectors. Its conjugacy class consists, in fact, of all maximal compact subgroups of $GL(V)$, as follows directly from Lemma 2.1.1 (i) below. In terms of matrices, the $\mathbb{K}$-unitary group $U_{\mathbb{K}}(n) \subset GL_{\mathbb{K}}(n)$ consists of the matrices $A$ whose inverse $A^{-1}$ is the adjoint $A^* = A^T$ (conjugate transpose), or equivalently, $\|Au\| = \|u\|$ for all vectors $u$. For the three cases of scalar field $\mathbb{K}$, these are the compact classical groups $O(n) \subset U(n) \subset Sp(n)$ called the orthogonal, unitary, and symplectic group respectively. The special orthogonal and special unitary groups $SO(n) \subset SU(n)$ are constrained by the additional condition $\det(A) = 1$. Observe that the map $r$ in (2.5) yields an isomorphism $U(1) \cong SO(2)$ by restriction to $x^2 + y^2 = 1$, whereas the map $c'$ yields an isomorphism $Sp(1) \cong SU(2)$ by restriction to $|z_1|^2 + |z_2|^2 = 1$.

In fact, these are particular cases of the following observation: since at each “doubling procedure” $\mathbb{R}^n \to \mathbb{C}^n \to \mathbb{H}^n$ a new algebraic structure is introduced, which needs to be preserved by the symmetry group, we also have the inclusions

$$Sp_{\mathbb{H}}(n) \equiv Sp(n) \subset U(2n) \equiv U_{\mathbb{C}}(2n),$$
$$U_{\mathbb{C}}(n) \equiv U(n) \subset O(2n) \equiv O_{\mathbb{R}}(2n).$$

Linear representations of a group

Let us recall the basic definitions and results about finite dimensional linear representations of a group $G$. Namely, a representation of a (Lie) group $G$ on $V \cong \mathbb{K}^n$ is a (Lie) group homomorphism

$$\varphi : G \to GL(V) \cong GL_{\mathbb{K}}(n).$$

We also say that $\varphi$ is a $\mathbb{K}$-representation to emphasize that $G$ acts on $V$ by $\mathbb{K}$-linear transformations. Recall from elementary linear algebra that an isomorphism of the groups $GL(V)$ and $GL_{\mathbb{K}}(n)$, as indicated in (2.6), amounts to the choice of a basis for $V$. The representation is said to be orthogonal, unitary, or symplectic if the image $\varphi(G)$, viewed as a subgroup of $GL_{\mathbb{K}}(n)$, lies in the corresponding unitary group $O_{\mathbb{R}}(2n)$.

Two representations of $G$ on vector spaces $V_1$ and $V_2$ are said to be equivalent (or isomorphic) if there is a $G$-equivariant linear isomorphism $F : V_1 \to V_2$, namely

---

2The reader should not confuse the symplectic group $Sp(n) \equiv Sp_{\mathbb{R}}(n)$, which is a compact group over the quaternions, with the group $Sp_{\mathbb{R}}(2n) \subset GL_{\mathbb{R}}(2n)$, which is a noncompact group over the reals, often also called the symplectic group, in short for the real symplectic group - we will briefly mention a few basic things about this latter in the intermission, Chapter 5.
satisfying \( F(gv) = gF(v) \) for all \( g \in G, v \in V_1 \). In terms of matrices, if \( \varphi_i : G \to GL_{\mathbb{K}}(n), i = 1, 2, \) are two matrix representations, then their equivalence \( \varphi_1 \simeq \varphi_2 \) (as \( \mathbb{K} \)-representations) is defined with respect to some fixed \( A \in GL_{\mathbb{K}}(n) \), as follows:

\[
\varphi_1 \simeq \varphi_2 \iff \varphi_2(g) = A\varphi_1(g)A^{-1}, \forall g \in G. \tag{2.8}
\]

However, the shorthand \( \varphi_1 = \varphi_2 \) is often used to mean \( \varphi_1 \simeq \varphi_2 \).

For simplicity, a representation \( \varphi \) of \( G \) on \( V \) is sometimes denoted by the pair \((G, V)\), with \( \varphi \) tacitly understood. A subspace \( U \subset V \) is said to be \( G \)-invariant if \( gv \in U \) for each \( v \in U \), and the representation \((G, V)\) is irreducible if there is no \( G \)-invariant subspace strictly between \( \{0\} \) and \( V \). In representation theory, the classification of all irreducible representations of \( G \), up to equivalence, is a central problem. More generally, the \( \mathbb{K} \)-representation \((G, V)\) is said to be completely reducible if \( V \) decomposes into a direct sum \( V = V_1 \oplus V_2 \oplus \ldots \oplus V_k \) of irreducible \( \mathbb{K} \)-invariant \( \mathbb{K} \)-subspaces \( V_i \), each defining an irreducible representation \((G, V_i)\) with homomorphism \( \varphi_i : G \to GL(V_i) \).

Henceforth, we shall assume the group \( G \) is compact, which in view of the following lemma simplifies the representation theory considerably.

**Lemma 2.1.1.** For a compact group \( G \) the following hold:

(i) all \( \mathbb{K} \)-representations \( \varphi \) are \( \mathbb{K} \)-unitary, namely \( \varphi : G \to U(V) \) for a suitable Hermitian inner product on \( V \).

(ii) all representations are completely reducible.

The standard proof is often referred to as “Weyl’s unitary trick”, using the fact that \((G, V)\) has a \( G \)-invariant Hermitian inner product \( \langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle \). It is found by averaging a given inner product \( \langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle \) over \( G \), namely we set

\[
\langle u, v \rangle = \int_G (gu, gv)dg \tag{2.9}
\]

Here \( dg \) denotes the (normalized) Haar measure on \( G \), which is bi-invariant in the sense that the functions \( f(g), f(kg), f(gk) \) on \( G \) have the same integral, for \( k \in G \) fixed. Now property (ii) follows from the observation that for any \( G \)-invariant subspace \( U \subset V \), the orthogonal complement \( U^\perp \) is also \( G \)-invariant.

From completely reducibility one can show that any representation has a unique decomposition \( \varphi = \sum \varphi_i \) into a (internal) direct sum of irreducibles, often written as an ordinary sum \( \varphi = \varphi_1 + \varphi_2 + \ldots + \varphi_k \). Some of the \( \varphi_i \) may be equivalent, of course, so the notation such as \( \varphi = 2\varphi_1 + 3\varphi_2 \) should be clear enough.

Note, however, that the internal splitting (or direct sum) as explained above is different from the notion of an external splitting of a representation \((G, V)\), or equivalently an external direct sum of representations \((G_i, V_i)\). Namely, \( G \) is the product of the groups \( G_i \) and \( V \) is the direct sum of the \( V_i \), each \( G_i \) acting nontrivially only on the summand \( V_i \). For example, with two factors we have

\[
(G, V) = (G_1 \times G_2, V_1 \oplus V_2) = (G_1, V_1) \oplus (G_2, V_2), \varphi = \varphi_1 \oplus \varphi_2
\]
Moreover, in the case \( G_1 = G_2 = H \) so that \( G = H \times H \), restriction of the above external splitting to the diagonal subgroup \( \Delta H \simeq H \) of \( G \) yields an internal splitting \( \varphi|_{\Delta H} = \varphi_1 + \varphi_2 \) of the representation \((H,V)\).

Clearly, an irreducible representation may become reducible by extension of the scalar field \( \mathbb{K} \). For example, a real irreducible representation \( \psi \) may split after complexification, \( c\psi : G \rightarrow^\psi GL_\mathbb{R}(n) \rightarrow^c GL_\mathbb{C}(n) \), say \( c\psi = \varphi_1 + \varphi_2 \). As an example, consider the standard representation \( \mu_1 \) of the circle group \( U(1) = \{ z \in \mathbb{C} : |z| = 1 \} \) acting by scalar multiplication on the complex line \( \mathbb{C} \). Realification of \( \mu_1 \) yields the standard representation \( \rho_2 \) of \( SO(2) \simeq U(1) \), acting by rotations on \( \mathbb{R}^2 \). Next, complexification of \( \rho_2 \) means regarding the rotation matrices as elements of \( GL_\mathbb{C}(2) \), and here they can be diagonalized simultaneously. Referring to (2.4) we illustrate the effect of the two "operations" \( r \) and \( c \) as follows:

\[
(x + iy) \rightarrow r \begin{pmatrix} x & -y \\ y & x \end{pmatrix} \rightarrow c \begin{pmatrix} x + iy & 0 \\ 0 & x - iy \end{pmatrix}, \quad \mu_1 \rightarrow \rho_2 \rightarrow \mu_1 + \bar{\mu}_1 \tag{2.11}
\]

Here, in the last step we have changed the basis of \( \mathbb{C}^2 \) so that the matrices becomes diagonal. Thus, in particular, the irreducible representation \( \rho_2 \) becomes reducible when complexified.

Next, note that conjugation of complex matrices yields a group isomorphism \( t : GL_\mathbb{C}(n) \rightarrow GL_\mathbb{C}(n), \ A \rightarrow \bar{A} \).

Therefore, a \( \mathbb{C} \)-representation \( \varphi \) composed with \( t \) is the complex conjugate representation \( t\varphi = \bar{\varphi} : g \rightarrow \bar{\varphi}(g) \); for example see (2.11). In a similar vein, there is a closely related construction, namely the dual (or contragradient) representation \( \varphi^T \) of \( \varphi \), acting on the dual space \( V^* = \text{Hom}(V,\mathbb{C}) \) and defined by

\[
\varphi^T(g) = \varphi(g^{-1})^T, \tag{2.12}
\]

where \( \Phi^T \) denotes the dual of an operator \( \Phi \) on \( V \). However, since \( G \) is compact it follows that the dual representation is the same as the complex conjugate representation. In fact, in terms of matrices with respect to dual bases in \( V \) and \( V^* \), for \( \varphi(g) \) unitary the left side of (2.12) is the matrix \( \bar{\varphi}(g) \), hence \( \varphi^T = \bar{\varphi} \).

Together with the homomorphisms in (2.4) we now have the six "operations" \( r, c, c', q, t, 1 \), where \( 1 \) denotes the identity, being performed on representations of the appropriate kind, and it is not difficult to verify the following relations

\[
\begin{align*}
cr &= 1 + t, \quad c'q = 1 + t, \quad rc = 2, \quad qc' = 2, \quad tr = r, \\
tc &= c, \quad tc' = c', \quad qt = q, \quad tc = c, \quad t^2 = 1
\end{align*} \tag{2.13}
\]

For example, returning to the above splitting example, \( c\psi = \varphi_1 + \varphi_2 \) in (2.10), the relation \( rc = 2 \) tells us that \( 2\psi = r\varphi_1 + r\varphi_2 \), namely \( \psi = r\varphi_1 = r\varphi_2 \).
As we have seen, a real representation \( \varphi \leftrightarrow (G,U) \) can be extended to a complex representation \( \psi \leftrightarrow (G,V) \) by the process of complexification, namely we set \( V = U^C = U + iU \) as in (2.3), and we set \( \varphi = c\psi \). Conversely, we say that a complex representation \( \psi \leftrightarrow (G,V) \) has a real form \( \varphi \leftrightarrow (G,U) \) if \( c\psi = \varphi \), that is, \( (G,V) \) is equivalent to \( (G,U^C) \). In the same vein, a complex representation \( \psi \leftrightarrow (G,V) \) has a quaternionic form \( \eta \leftrightarrow (G,W) \) if \( c'\eta = \varphi \), that is \( (G,W) \) is equivalent to \( (G,V^H) \) where \( G \) acts by \( \mathbb{H} \)-linear transformations on \( V^H = V + jV \).

Note that distinct real representations are mapped to distinct complex representations when they are complexified, and distinct quaternionic representations have distinct complex-reduction. Consequently, all the representation theory is actually contained in the realm of complex representations \( \psi \), regarding \( \psi \) as real (resp. quaternionic) if it has a real (resp. quaternionic) form. The following general result is valid (at least) for compact groups \( G \) (for a proof, see e.g. [2]):

**Lemma 2.1.2.** (a) Let \( \varphi \) be a complex representation of \( G \). If \( \varphi \) is real or quaternionic, then \( \varphi \) is self-conjugate, that is, \( t\varphi(= \bar{\varphi}) \simeq \varphi \). Conversely, if \( \varphi \) is irreducible and self-conjugate, then it is either real or quaternionic (but not both!).

(b) \( \varphi \) is real (resp. quaternionic) if and only if \( (G,V) \) has a \( G \)-invariant non-singular symmetric (resp. skew-symmetric) bilinear form \( V \times V \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \).

For any two representations of \( G \) on \( \mathbb{K} \)-vector spaces \( V_1 \) and \( V_2 \) respectively, set \( \text{Hom}^G(V_1,V_2) \) to be the vector space of \( G \)-equivariant linear maps \( F : V_1 \rightarrow V_2 \). The following result is classical but of central importance.

**Lemma 2.1.3** (Schur’s lemma). Let \( \varphi_i : G \rightarrow \text{GL}_\mathbb{C}(V_i), \ i = 1,2, \) be two irreducible representations of \( G \) on \( \mathbb{C} \)-vector spaces \( V_i \). Then \( \text{Hom}^G(V_1,V_2) \simeq \mathbb{C} \) if \( \varphi_1 \simeq \varphi_2 \), and \( \text{Hom}^G(V_1,V_2) = 0 \) otherwise.

**Proof.** As \( F : V_1 \rightarrow V_2 \) is equivariant, it is easy to see that both \( \ker(F) \) and \( \text{Im}(F) \) are \( G \)-invariant subspaces and, from irreducibility, \( F = 0 \) or \( F \) is an isomorphism. In the latter case the two representations are equivalent, so let us assume \( V_1 = V_2 \). Since \( F \) has at least one eigenvalue and its corresponding eigenspace is \( G \)-invariant, it follows from irreducibility that \( F \) is a nonzero multiple of the identity. \( \square \)

**The infinitesimal version of Lie groups and their representations**

Next we turn to the infinitesimal aspect of a connected Lie group \( G \), namely the fundamental reduction to its Lie algebra \( \mathcal{G} \), which is an \( \mathbb{R} \)-vector space, identified with the tangent space of \( G \) at the identity element \( e \), endowed with a specific bilinear product

\[
[ , ] : \mathcal{G} \times \mathcal{G} \rightarrow \mathcal{G}
\]
called the Lie bracket, which is skew-symmetric and satisfies the Jacobi identity

\[
[X,Y] = -[Y,X], \quad [[X,Y],Z] + [[Y,Z],X] + [[Z,X],Y] = 0.
\]
The Lie bracket is, in fact, the “linearization” of the product in \( G \), and this relation is more precisely understood via the so-called exponential map \( \exp : \mathfrak{g} \to \mathfrak{g} \), which provides the linkage between a connected group and its Lie algebra. It is a local diffeomorphism mapping a neighborhood of \( X = 0 \) onto a neighborhood of \( e \in G \). This also explains why the Lie algebra is determined by any small neighborhood of \( e \in G \), and consequently locally isomorphic groups have isomorphic Lie algebras. In particular, the Lie algebra of a disconnected Lie group \( G \) depends only on the identity component subgroup \( \mathfrak{g}^0 \) of \( G \).

Now, let us again focus attention on linear or matrix groups. The set \( \mathfrak{gl}(V) \) of all \( K \)-linear operators \( T : V \to V \), resp. the set \( \mathfrak{gl}_K(n) = M_K(n) \) of matrices, are vector spaces as well as associative algebras over \( \mathbb{R} \) with regard to the usual product of operators, resp. matrices, and with the commutator product \([S, T] = ST - TS\) they are the Lie algebras of \( GL(V) \) and \( GL_K(n) \), respectively. In these cases the exponential map is defined by the (usual) power series expansion

\[
\exp(X) = e^X = I + X + \frac{1}{2}X^2 + \frac{1}{3!}X^3 + ... + \frac{1}{k!}X^k + ..... \tag{2.14}
\]

The inverse map is the logarithm

\[
\log(I + Y) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \frac{(-1)^{k+1}}{k} Y^k, \text{ for } |Y| < 1.
\]

It follows, for example, that \( \det(e^X) = e^{tr(X)} \), where \( tr(X) \) is the trace of \( X \).

For closed matrix groups \( G \subset GL_K(n) \), there is the following commutative diagram of groups, Lie algebras, and vertical exponential maps \( \hat{\exp} \)

\[
\begin{array}{ccc}
\mathcal{G} & \subset & M_K(n) \\
\hat{\exp} & \downarrow & \hat{\exp} \\
G & \subset & GL_K(n),
\end{array}
\]

Namely, the exponential map for \( G \) is the restriction of the matrix exponential map \( \exp \), and moreover, the Lie algebra \( \mathcal{G} \) can be determined as follows

\[
\mathcal{G} = \{ X \in M_K(n) : \exp(tX) \in G \text{ for all } t \} . \tag{2.15}
\]

As we shall mainly focus attention on orthogonal groups \( SO(n) \subset O(n) \subset GL_K(n) \) and unitary groups \( SU(n) \subset U(n) \subset GL_C(n) \), we first note that \( O(n) \) has two connected components; the component different from \( SO(n) \) consisting of the matrices with determinant \(-1\). By \( \text{(2.15)} \), the Lie algebras of \( SO(n) \) and \( SU(n) \) consist of traceless skew-symmetric and skew-Hermitian matrices, respectively.

For compact connected groups \( G \), such as \( SO(n), SU(n), U(n) \), the exponential map is, in fact, surjective. But more generally, a connected Lie group \( G \) is still generated by its 1-parameter subgroups \( \{ \exp(tX), t \in \mathbb{R} \} \) and hence is determined by its Lie algebra, up to local isomorphisms. In fact, for a given basis \( \{ X_1, ..., X_r \} \)
of $G$, $G$ is generated by the corresponding 1-parameter groups $\{\exp(tX_i)\}$. Therefore, the elements $X_i$ are sometimes referred to as the infinitesimal generators of the group $G$, a terminology dating back to Sophus Lie in the 19th century.

Finally, an $n$-dimensional unitary representation $\varphi$ of $G$ yields by differentiation an associated representation $\varphi_*$ of the Lie algebra $G$, and there is the following commutative diagram

$$
\begin{array}{ccc}
G & \rightarrow_{\varphi_*} & U(n) \\
\downarrow \hat{\epsilon} & & \downarrow \hat{\epsilon} \\
\hat{G} & \rightarrow_{\varphi} & \hat{U}(n)
\end{array}
$$

where $U(n)$ is the Lie algebra of $U(n)$ consisting of the skew-Hermitian matrices, and $\varphi_*$ is a Lie algebra homomorphism, namely a linear map preserving the Lie bracket,

$$
\varphi_*([X,Y]) = [\varphi_*(X),\varphi_*(Y)].
$$

In effect, for a given set of infinitesimal generators $X_i \in G$ for $G$, the representation $\varphi$ is uniquely determined by the skew-Hermitian matrices $\tilde{X}_i = \varphi_*(X_i)$. In many cases, $\ker \varphi$ is a finite group, so that $G$ is locally isomorphic with the image group $\hat{G} = \varphi(G)$ in $U(n)$, whereas $\varphi_* : \hat{G} \rightarrow \hat{G} = \varphi_*(G)$ is an isomorphism between $\hat{G}$ and the Lie subalgebra $\hat{G}$ of $U(n)$.

Conversely, a Lie algebra homomorphism of $G$ is not always derived from a Lie group homomorphism $\varphi$ of $G$, unless $G$ is simply connected, such as the group $SU(n)$. In the general case, let us first replace $G$ in (2.16) by the unique simply connected group $\hat{G}$ which is locally isomorphic to $G$, the so-called universal covering group. Then $G = \hat{G}/K$ for some discrete group $K$ of $\hat{G}$, and the Lie algebra of $\hat{G}$ is still the same $G$. Now, every homomorphism of $G$ is derived from some $\varphi$ for $\hat{G}$ as in the diagram (2.16), and this Lie algebra homomorphism will also exponentiate to a Lie group homomorphism of $G$ if and only if $K \subset \ker \varphi$.

The adjoint and the coadjoint representations

Let $G$ be any Lie group with Lie algebra $\mathfrak{g}$. Then $G$ acts on itself by inner automorphisms $i_g : G \rightarrow G$, $i_g(h) = ghg^{-1}$, and differentiation of $i_g$ at the identity $e \in G$ yields a homomorphism

$$
Ad_G : G \rightarrow GL(\mathfrak{g}), \quad Ad_G(g) = (i_g)_* : \mathfrak{g} \rightarrow \mathfrak{g},
$$

where in fact $Ad_G(g)$ is a Lie algebra isomorphism. $Ad_G$ is called the adjoint representation of $G$ and the dual representation

$$
Ad^*_G : G \rightarrow GL(\mathfrak{g}^*)
$$

is often called the coadjoint representation. These are real representations, and they are not necessarily equivalent, unless $G$ is compact.

But in the latter case one can construct an equivalence, that is, a $G$-equivariant isomorphism $\Phi : \mathfrak{g} \rightarrow \mathfrak{g}^*$, by defining $\Phi(\nu) = \nu^*$ to be the linear functional
2.2. On the Lie groups SU(2) and SO(3)

$w \to \langle v, w \rangle$, where $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$ denotes a $G$-invariant inner product on $\mathcal{G}$. The equivariance condition $\Phi(gv) = g\Phi(v)$ amounts to show $\Phi(Ad(g)v) = Ad^T(g)\Phi(v)$, and this is easily checked by applying both sides to a vector $w \in \mathcal{G}$.

For a compact connected Lie group, a characteristic property of the adjoint (or coadjoint) representation is that all orbits $O$ are of type $G/H$, where $H$ is a subgroup containing a maximal torus $T$. In fact, the principal orbits, filling an open dense subset of $G$ (or $G^*$), are all of type $G/T$. For a description of all these subgroups $H$ of $G = SO(n), SU(n)$, or $Sp(n)$, we refer to Table 1 in [69].

Finally, we remind that every coadjoint orbit $O$ (and hence also adjoint orbit when $O = G/H$) naturally carries a $G$-invariant symplectic structure $\omega$, as follows: For any $\nu \in O \subset G^*$ and $v, w \in \mathcal{G}$, via $(Ad^T_G)^*$ identify $v_\nu, w_\nu \in T_\nu O$. Then,

$$\omega(v_\nu, w_\nu) = \nu([v, w]) \quad (2.18)$$

defines a $G$-invariant nondegenerate closed 2-form $\omega$ on $O$, uniquely up to sign.

2.2 On the Lie groups SU(2) and SO(3)

In this section we shall explore in greater detail the Lie groups SU(2) and SO(3), which have isomorphic Lie algebras; they are locally isomorphic groups since $SO(3) \simeq SU(2)/\{\pm Id\}$, with SU(2) being the universal covering group of SO(3).

Basic definitions

Let $M_K(n)$ be the $n \times n$-matrix algebra over $K = \mathbb{R}$ or $\mathbb{C}$. First we focus attention on particular elements of $M_C(2)$ and $M_R(3)$ in order to exhibit the relationship between the groups SU(2) and SO(3), especially from the viewpoint of quantum mechanics. We remind that these groups are defined as follows:

$$SU(2) = \{ g \in M_C(2) \mid g^* g = g g^* = Id, \quad \text{det } g = 1 \},$$

$$SO(3) = \{ g \in M_R(3) \mid g^T g = g g^T = Id, \quad \text{det } g = 1 \}.$$  

However, from the viewpoint of Lie group theory, the crucial fact is that $SO(3) \simeq SU(2)/\mathbb{Z}_2$, where $\mathbb{Z}_2 = \{\pm Id\}$ is the center of SU(2).

Thus, we introduce the 3-vectors $\sigma = (\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3), L = (L_1, L_2, L_3)$ whose components are specific matrices

$$\sigma_1 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad \sigma_2 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -i \\ i & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad \sigma_3 = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix} \quad \text{(Pauli spin matrices)}$$

$$L_1 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad L_2 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ -1 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad L_3 = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix} \quad (2.19)$$

(2.20)
which provide natural bases for the Hermitian matrices and two Lie algebras,

\[ \mathcal{H}(2) : I, \sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3 \]
\[ SU(2) : i\sigma_1, i\sigma_2, i\sigma_3 \]
\[ SO(3) : L_1, L_2, L_3 \]

We will also use the notation

\[ n \cdot \sigma = \sum n_k \sigma_k, \quad n \cdot L = \sum n_k L_k \]

to denote any element of \( \mathcal{H}(2) \) or \( SO(3) \), where the vector \( n \in \mathbb{R}^3 \) is to be interpreted as pointing in the direction of the axis of rotation, in the case of \( SO(3) \). To make this more precise, first observe that the commutation rules

\[ \{ \sigma_j, \sigma_k \} = 2i\epsilon_{jkl}\sigma_l \]
\[ [L_j, L_k] = \epsilon_{jkl} L_l \]

lead to a Lie algebra isomorphism

\[ d\psi : SU(2) \to SO(3) ; \]

\[ \begin{cases} 
\epsilon_1 \frac{i}{2} \sigma_1 \to L_1 \\
\epsilon_2 \frac{i}{2} \sigma_2 \to L_2 \\
\epsilon_3 \frac{i}{2} \sigma_3 \to L_3
\end{cases} \tag{2.21} \]

for any choice of signs \( \epsilon_j = \pm 1 \) with \( \prod \epsilon_j = -1 \). Our standard choice will be \( \epsilon_j = -1 \) for all \( j \), and in terms of the exponential map, \( A \to \exp(A) = e^A \), there is the geometrically suggestive notation

\[ U(n, \theta) = \exp\left( -\frac{i}{2} \theta (n \cdot \sigma) \right), \quad R(n, \theta) = \exp\left( \theta (n \cdot L) \right) \]

which yields a “standard” homomorphism

\[ \psi : SU(2) \to SO(3), \quad U(n, \theta) \to R(n, \theta) \tag{2.23} \]

We observe that, given a unit vector \( n \), \( R(n, \theta) \) is the rotation in euclidean 3-space through the angle \( \theta \) (in the right-handed sense) around the axis directed along \( n \), namely

\[ R(n, \theta) : v \to (\cos \theta) v + (1 - \cos \theta) (n \cdot v) n + (\sin \theta) n \times v \]

In view of this, \( U(n, \theta) \in SU(2) \) receives the quantum mechanical interpretation of a spinor rotation with respect to the axis determined by \( n \).

Since the homomorphism \( \psi \) is one-to-one for small \( \theta \) (and \( n \) fixed), one can easily deduce the adjoint formulas

\[ U(n \cdot \sigma)U^{-1} = (Rn) \cdot \sigma, \quad R(n \cdot L)R^{-1} = (Rn) \cdot L, \tag{2.24} \]

valid for any pair \( U \in SU(2) \) and \( R = \psi(U) \). In particular, this establishes a natural equivalence between the adjoint representation of \( G = SU(2) \) or \( SO(3) \),
2.2. **On the Lie groups SU(2) and SO(3)**

acting on its Lie algebra, and the standard representation of $SO(3)$, acting by rotations on euclidean 3-space $\mathbb{R}^3$.

Now, let $e_i, i = 1, 2, 3$, be the usual orthonormal basis of $\mathbb{R}^3$, for which $e_3 = (0, 0, 1)$ is identified with the north pole of the unit sphere

$$S^2 \subset \mathbb{R}^3 : x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$$

(2.25)

The classical way of expressing a rotation in terms of Euler angles $(\alpha, \beta, \gamma)$ is frequently used in quantum mechanics. We refer to [64], Chapter 13 or [75], Chapter 1.4. The idea is to express a rotation as a product of three "simple" rotations, namely rotations around two chosen coordinate axes. A widely used definition amounts to setting

$$R(\alpha, \beta, \gamma) = R(e_3, \alpha)R(e_2, \beta)R(e_3, \gamma) = e^{\alpha L_3}e^{\beta L_2}e^{\gamma L_3}$$

(2.26)

$$U(\alpha, \beta, \gamma) = U(e_3, \alpha)U(e_2, \beta)U(e_3, \gamma) = e^{-i\frac{\alpha}{2}\sigma_3}e^{-i\frac{\beta}{2}\sigma_2}e^{-i\frac{\gamma}{2}\sigma_3}$$

(2.27)

and then the above homomorphism (2.23) expresses as

$$\psi : U(\alpha, \beta, \gamma) \to R(\alpha, \beta, \gamma)$$

We point out, however, that there is no canonical choice of homomorphism between $SU(2)$ and $SO(3)$. However, the various choices only differ by an automorphism of $SU(2)$ (or $SO(3)$). For example, complex conjugation in $SU(2)$ is the automorphism $\varsigma : U(\alpha, \beta, \gamma) \to U(-\alpha, \beta, -\gamma)$, which composed with $\psi$ yields the homomorphism

$$\psi' = \psi \circ \varsigma : SU(2) \to SO(3), \ U(\alpha, \beta, \gamma) \to R(-\alpha, \beta, -\gamma)$$

(2.28)

In the following subsection we shall derive the two homomorphisms $\psi$ and $\psi'$ in a more geometric way, in terms of equivariant maps between spaces.

**Hopf map and stereographic projection**

Now, $SU(2)$ acts by its standard (unitary) representation on the 3-sphere

$$S^3 \subset \mathbb{C}^2 : |z_1|^2 + |z_2|^2 = 1,$$

(2.29)

and the following diffeomorphism

$$\Psi : SU(2) \to S^3, \ g = \left( \begin{array}{c} z_1 \\ z_2 \end{array} \right) \mapsto \Psi(g) = \left( \begin{array}{c} \bar{z}_1 \\ \bar{z}_2 \end{array} \right) \sim (z_1, z_2) = z$$

(2.30)

which identifies $SU(2)$ with the 3-sphere, is equivariant when the group acts on itself by left translation (in equation (2.30) above, the symbol $\sim$ means that we identify a column vector with a line vector whenever the distinction is irrelevant,
in order to save space). More precisely, equivariance under left action means that, for all \( g \) and \( \Psi(g) \) as in (2.30) above, and for all \( h = \begin{pmatrix} w_1 & -\bar{w}_2 \\ w_2 & \bar{w}_1 \end{pmatrix} \in SU(2) \), \( \Psi(h) = \begin{pmatrix} w_1 \\ w_2 \end{pmatrix} \in S^3 \subset \mathbb{C}^2 \), we have that

\[
g\Psi(h) = \begin{pmatrix} w_1 & -\bar{w}_2 \\ w_2 & \bar{w}_1 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} z_1 & -\bar{z}_2 \\ z_2 & \bar{z}_1 \end{pmatrix} = \Psi(gh) .
\]

Let us recall the classical Hopf map \( \pi: S^3 \to S^2 \simeq S^3/U(1) = \mathbb{CP}^1 \),

\[
\pi = \begin{pmatrix} z_1, z_2 \end{pmatrix} \rightarrow n = \begin{pmatrix} x, y, z \end{pmatrix}, \quad x + iy = 2z_1z_2, \quad z = |z_1|^2 - |z_2|^2
\]

which yields a fibration of the 3-sphere (2.29) over the 2-sphere (2.25). As indicated in (2.31), \( \pi \) also identifies \( S^2 \) with the orbit space of \( U(1) = \{ e^{i\theta} \} \) where \( e^{i\theta} \) acts by scalar multiplication on vectors \( z \in \mathbb{C}^2 \).

Now, \( SO(3) \) acts by rotations on the 2-sphere, and associated with the map \( \pi \) is a distinguished homomorphism \( \bar{\psi}: SU(2) \to SO(3) \)

\[
\bar{\psi}(g) = \begin{pmatrix} x_1^2 - x_2^2 - y_1^2 + y_2^2 \\ -2(x_1y_1 + x_2y_2) \\ -2(x_1x_2 - y_1y_2) \end{pmatrix}
\]

where the third column is the vector \( n \) in (2.31). For historical reasons, the pair \((z_1, z_2)\), subject to the condition \(|z_1|^2 + |z_2|^2 = 1\), is also referred to as \textit{Cayley-Klein} coordinates for \( SU(2) \) and \( SO(3) \).

Next, let us also recall the stereographic projection to the complex plane \( \mathbb{C} \)

\[
\pi': S^2 - \{ e_3 \} \to \mathbb{C}, \quad (x, y, z) \rightarrow \xi = \frac{x + iy}{1 - z}
\]

and the action of \( SU(2) \) on \( \mathbb{C} \) by fractional linear (or Möbius) transformations

\[
\xi \rightarrow \frac{z_1\xi - \bar{z}_2}{z_2\xi + \bar{z}_1}
\]
2.2. On the Lie groups SU(2) and SO(3)

Associated with the map \( \Phi \) in (2.35) is a homomorphism \( SU(2) \to SO(3) \) which makes (the inverse of) the 1-1 correspondence \( \pi^\prime \) in (2.33) equivariant, and by straightforward calculations the homomorphism is found to be \( \psi^\prime \) in (2.28).

The identity \( \text{Id} \in SU(2) \) corresponds via \( \Psi \) in (2.30) to the basic vector \( z = (1, 0) \), which by \( \pi \) is mapped to the north pole \( e_3 = n_0 = (0, 0, 1) \in S^2(1) \subset \mathbb{R}^3 \).

The identity \( \text{Id} \in SU(2) \) corresponds via \( \Psi \) in (2.30) to the basic vector \( z = (1, 0) \), which by \( \pi \) is mapped to the north pole \( e_3 = n_0 = (0, 0, 1) \in S^2(1) \subset \mathbb{R}^3 \).

This also realizes the 2-sphere as a homogeneous space in two ways,

\[
SU(2) = S^3 \xrightarrow{\pi} \frac{G}{H} = SU(2)/U(1) = SO(3)/SO(2)
\]

where \( \pi : SO(3) \to S^2 \) projects a matrix to its third column \( n = (x, y, z) \).

SO(3) acts by orthogonal transformations on \( \mathbb{R}^3 \); this is the standard representation \( \rho_3 \). The adjoint representation \( \text{Ad}_{SO(3)} \) is the action by conjugation,

\[
\text{Ad}(g)S = gSg^{-1},
\]

on skew symmetric matrices \( S \in SO(3) \). We set up the following 1-1 correspondence between \( SO(3) \) and \( \mathbb{R}^3 \)

\[
S = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & z & y \\ -z & 0 & x \\ -y & -x & 0 \end{pmatrix} \leftrightarrow \begin{pmatrix} x \\ y \\ z \end{pmatrix}
\]

which is, in fact, \( SO(3) \)-equivariant, and this proves that \( \rho_3 \) identifies with the adjoint, hence also the coadjoint representation of \( SO(3) \).

The orbits are therefore all concentric spheres \( S^2(r) \) of radius \( r \geq 0 \), which for \( r > 0 \) are of type \( SO(3)/SO(2) \), as in (2.26).

It is often convenient to have expressions for functions and various other structures defined on \( S^2 \) written in local coordinates. Here we shall mostly write them in local spherical polar coordinates \((\theta, \phi)\) where, for simplicity, we identify \( S^2 \) with the unit sphere in \( \mathbb{R}^3 \) according to (2.25), so that \((\theta, \phi)\) are defined by

\[
x = \sin \phi \cos \theta, \quad y = \sin \phi \sin \theta, \quad z = \cos \phi
\]

where \( \phi \) is the colatitude, \( \theta \) is the longitude and the origin of the polar coordinate system is the north pole \( e_3 = n_0 = (0, 0, 1) \in S^2(1) \subset \mathbb{R}^3 \).

Note that, since the radius of any 2-sphere in \( \mathbb{R}^3 \) is an \( SO(3) \)-invariant quantity, we are free to rescale all spheres of radius \( r > 0 \) to the unit sphere. Or equivalently, by using angular coordinates \((\theta, \phi)\) we can simply forget about radii.

In particular, the \( G \)-invariant symplectic (or area) form, cf. (2.18), is (locally) expressed in terms of spherical polar coordinates as

\[
\omega = \sin \varphi d\varphi \wedge d\theta.
\]

Of course, instead of polar coordinates we could use complex coordinates on \( S^2 \), but a relation between these two local coordinate systems is straightforwardly obtained from (2.39) and (2.33).
Chapter 2. Preliminaries

Prelude to the irreducible unitary representations of SU(2)

The irreducible (unitary) representations of SU(2) are finite dimensional and typically denoted by \([j]\) in the physics literature, but we shall also use the notation

\[
\varphi_j = [j], \quad j = 0, 1/2, 1, 3/2, \ldots : \dim \mathbb{C} \varphi_j = 2j + 1,
\]

These are SO(3)-representations only when \(j\) is an integer \(l\), in which case they have a real form

\[
\psi_l, \quad l = 0, 1, 2, 3, \ldots, \dim \mathbb{R} \psi_l = 2l + 1,
\]

that is, \(\varphi_j = [\psi_l]^\mathbb{C}\) is the complexification of \(\psi_l\). However, if \(j\) has half-integral value, \(\varphi_j\) has a quaternionic form, so, in both cases \(\varphi_j\) is actually self-dual, that is, \(\bar{\varphi}_j \simeq \varphi_j\) for all \(j\) (another issue is the precise relation of a given basis with its dual and the precise form of this equivalence).

It is a basic fact about compact connected Lie groups \(G\) that its maximal tori \(T\) constitute a single conjugacy class \((T)\), and each element \(g \in G\) can be conjugated into a fixed torus \(T\), say \(hgh^{-1} = t \in T\) for some \(h \in G\). In particular, for the matrix groups \(SU(n), U(n)\) this is the diagonalization of matrices, when \(T\) is chosen to be the diagonal matrices with entries \(e^{i\theta_k}\). As a consequence of this, a representation of \(G\) is uniquely determined by its restriction to the torus \(T\).

In the case of \(G = SU(2)\), the diagonal group \(U(1)\) in \((2.37)\) is our chosen maximal torus \(T\). By Schur’s lemma (cf. Lemma 2.1.3), a unitary representation \(\varphi_j\) of \(SU(2)\), when restricted to \(U(1)\), splits into 1-dimensional representations and clearly each one is determined by a homomorphism \(U(1) \to \mathbb{C}^*\) of type

\[
\text{diag}(e^{i\theta}, e^{-i\theta}) \to e^{qi\theta}, \quad q \in \mathbb{Z}
\]

where the “functional” \(q\theta\) is called the weight of the above \(U(1)\)-representation. Thus, there are altogether \((n+1) = \dim \varphi_j\) weights \(q_i\theta\), and the totality of weights

\[
\Omega(\varphi_j) = \{q_0\theta, q_1\theta, q_2\theta, \ldots, q_n\theta\}
\]

completely determines \(\varphi_j\) and is referred to as the weight system of the \(SU(2)\)-representation (with respect to \(U(1)\)).

Remark 2.2.1. The collection \((2.43)\) must be regarded as a multiset, namely the elements are counted with multiplicity, since the \(n + 1\) weights are not necessarily distinct but the total multiplicity equals \(n + 1\). For example, as multisets we write identities of the following type:

\[
\{a, b, c, b, a, c, b, d, e\} = 3\{a, b\} + 2\{c\} + \{d, e\}.
\]

Now, a well-known way to build a \((n+1)\)-dimensional representation of \(SU(2)\) explicitly from its standard 2-dimensional representation is by mapping \(\mathbb{C}^2\) to the space of complex homogeneous polynomials of degree \(n\) in two variables:

\[
z = (z_1, z_2) \in \mathbb{C}^2 \to \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \simeq h\mathbb{P}_n^\mathbb{C}(z_1, z_2) = \text{Span}_\mathbb{C}\{z_1^{n-k}z_2^k\}_{0 \leq k \leq n}.
\]
2.2. On the Lie groups SU(2) and SO(3)

Then, as $SU(2)$ acts on $\mathbb{C}^2$ via its standard representation, this induces an action of $SU(2)$ on $\mathbb{H}P^n(z_1, z_2)$ and different but equivalent $(n+1)$-dimensional representations of $SU(2)$ are related by different choices of basis for $\mathbb{H}P^n(z_1, z_2)$. A choice of orthonormal basis for $\mathbb{H}P^n(z_1, z_2)$ is the ordered set $\{v(n,k)\}$, where

$$v(n,k) = \sqrt{n \choose k} z_1^{n-k} z_2^k, \quad k = 0, 1, \ldots, n.$$  \hspace{1cm} (2.44)

However, such a basis is often written in terms of $j = n/2$ and $m = j - k$.

As will be made clearer further below, equation (2.44) defines the basis $\{v(n,k)\}$, for each $n = 2j$, only up to an overall phase factor. In fact, accounting for a scaling freedom for the inner product on $\mathbb{H}P^n(z_1, z_2)$ implies that two such bases given by (2.44) can be identified, for each $j$, if they differ from each other by an overall nonzero complex number (cf. Schur’s Lemma 2.1.3), and the basis introduced by Bargmann [7] differs from (2.44) above by the $\sqrt{n!}$ factor.

Finally, note that one can map these concrete representations of $SU(2)$ on $\mathbb{H}P^n(z_1, z_2)$ to concrete representations on the space of $n$-degree holomorphic polynomials on $S^2$, $\mathcal{H}o^n(S^2)$, by composing with the projective maps

$$\mathbb{C}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}P^1 \simeq S^2, \quad (z_1, z_2) \mapsto (1, \xi = z_2/z_1), \quad \text{or} \quad (\zeta = z_1/z_2, 1).$$

Composing (2.44) with the projective map $(z_1, z_2) \mapsto \zeta$ yields the basis used by Berezin [12], while the map $(z_1, z_2) \mapsto \xi$ and Bargmann’s normalization convention yields the basis used in the book of Vilenkin and Klimyk [76], where explicit expressions for the $(n+1)$-dimensional representations of $SU(2)$ are presented.

In the next chapter, the irreducible representations of $SU(2)$ shall be studied in great detail in terms of infinitesimal techniques involving weights, operators and Lie algebras, which is the approach commonly used in quantum mechanics.
Chapter 2. Preliminaries
Chapter 3

Quantum spin systems and their operator algebras

This chapter presents the basic mathematical framework for quantum mechanics of spin systems. Much of the material can be found in texts in representation theory (some found within the list of references at the beginning of Chapter 2) and quantum theory of angular momentum (e.g. [13, 14, 64, 16, 23, 66], the last three being textbooks in quantum mechanics which can also be used by the reader not too familiar with the subject as a whole). Our emphasis here is to provide a self-contained presentation of quantum spin systems where, in particular, the combinatorial role of Clebsch-Gordan coefficients and various kinds of Wigner symbols is elucidated, leading to the $\text{SO}(3)$-invariant decomposition of the operator product which, strangely enough, we have not found explicitly done anywhere.

3.1 Basic definitions of quantum spin systems

In line with the standard formulation of quantum affine mechanical systems, we define quantum spin systems as follows:

**Definition 3.1.1.** A spin-\(j\) quantum mechanical system, or spin-\(j\) system, is a complex Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}_j \simeq \mathbb{C}^{n+1}$ together with an irreducible unitary representation

$$\varphi_j : SU(2) \to G \subset U(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq U(n+1), \quad n = 2j \in \mathbb{N}, \quad (3.1)$$

where $G$ denotes the image of $SU(2)$ and hence is isomorphic to $SU(2)$ or $\text{SO}(3)$ according to whether $j$, called the spin number, is half-integral or integral.

**Remark 3.1.2.** Unless otherwise stated (as in Appendix 0.6), throughout this monograph we shall always assume the Hermitian inner product of a Hilbert space is skew-linear (conjugate linear) in the first variable.
A vector in $H_j$ is also called a $j$-spinor. For our description of bases, operators and matrix representations we will use familiar terminology and notation from quantum mechanics. The representation (3.1) is normally described at the infinitesimal level by Hermitian operators $J_1, J_2, J_3$ satisfying the standard commutation relations for angular momentum, namely

$$[J_a, J_b] = i\epsilon_{abc} J_c$$ \hspace{1cm} (3.2)

together with the basic relation

$$J^2 = J_1^2 + J_2^2 + J_3^2 = j(j+1)I.$$ \hspace{1cm} (3.3)

Indeed, by (3.2) the operator sum $J^2$ commutes with each $J_i$, so by irreducibility it must be a multiple of the identity. All this is equivalent to saying that the group $G$ with the Lie algebra

$$G = \text{lin}_{\mathbb{R}} \{iJ_1, iJ_2, iJ_3\} \cong SU(2)$$ \hspace{1cm} (3.4)

of skew-Hermitian operators acts irreducibly on $H_j$.

In analogy with $\sigma$ and $L$ in (2.19), (2.20), the vector of operators

$$J = (J_1, J_2, J_3)$$ \hspace{1cm} (3.5)

is referred to as the total angular momentum (or spin) operator of the quantum system, and its components satisfy the standard commutation relations (3.2) for angular momentum. The commutation relations are also symbolically expressed as $J \times J = iJ$, and the square $J^2$ is the operator sum (3.3).

**Remark 3.1.3.** In the physics literature, one usually finds Planck’s constant $\hbar$, resp. $\hbar^2$, explicitly multiplying the r.h.s. of equation (3.2), resp. equation (3.3), which also guarantees that $J$ has the dimensions of angular momentum. However, since this factor can be removed by an appropriate scaling of $J$, we will omit it throughout almost the whole book.

Note that the infinitesimal generators $-iJ_k, k = 1, 2, 3$, of the operator group $G$ satisfy the same commutation relations as the operators $L_k$ in (2.21), that is, the correspondence $L_k \rightarrow -iJ_k, 1 \leq k \leq 3$, is a Lie algebra isomorphism, and for a unit vector $n$ in euclidean 3-space we shall refer to the operator

$$J_n = n \cdot J = \sum n_i J_i$$

as the angular momentum in the direction of $n$. The corresponding homomorphism in (3.1) is

$$\varphi_j : e^{\pm i\theta (n \cdot \sigma)} \rightarrow e^{i\theta (n \cdot J)}$$ \hspace{1cm} (3.6)
3.1. Basic definitions of quantum spin systems

3.1.1 Standard basis and standard matrix representations

The above operators on $\mathcal{H}_j$ will be represented by matrices with respect to a suitable choice of orthonormal basis, unique up to a common phase factor. In particular, the basis diagonalizes the operator $J_3$ and will be referred to as a standard basis. It will be characterized below in terms of the action of the angular momentum operators.

Starting with the simplest case, for a spin-$\frac{1}{2}$ quantum system the angular momentum (3.5) is defined to be the following vector of operators

$$ J = \frac{1}{2} \sigma = \frac{1}{2} (\sigma_1, \sigma_2, \sigma_3), $$

(3.7)

namely the Pauli matrices with the factor $1/2$. Then $G = SU(2)$ in (3.1), and $\varphi_{1/2}$ is the identity. In particular, the cartesian basis $\{e_1, e_2\}$ of $\mathcal{H}_{1/2} = \mathbb{C}^2$ diagonalizes $J_3$ with eigenvalues $\pm 1/2$, and this is a standard basis, see below.

Next, for a spin-1 quantum system the angular momentum is defined to be

$$ J = i L $$

and a standard basis is typically chosen to be

$$ - \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} (e_1 + ie_2), e_3, - \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} (e_1 - ie_2) $$

(3.8)

(note that the first and last elements in this standard basis are complex linear combinations of $e_1$ and $e_2$, cf. Remark 3.1.7 below).

In general, for a spin-$j$ system one would like to “measure” the angular momentum $J_n$ in a chosen direction $n$, usually by choosing the angular momentum $J_3$ in the (positive) z-axis direction. The eigenvalues $m$ of $J_3$ are sometimes referred to as magnetic quantum numbers. In fact, $\mathcal{H}_j$ has an orthonormal basis

$$ u(j, m) = |jm\rangle, \quad m = j, j - 1, \ldots, -j + 1, -j $$

(3.9)

consisting of eigenvectors of $J_3$ whose eigenvalues constitute the string of numbers $m$ as indicated in (8.9), where Dirac’s “ket” notation for the vectors is displayed. Thus, with the above ordering of the basis, $J_3$ has the matrix representation

$$ J_3 = \begin{bmatrix}
  j & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
  0 & j - 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
  : & : & : & : & : \\
  0 & 0 & 0 & -j + 1 & 0 \\
  0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & -j
\end{bmatrix} $$

(3.10)

We shall use the term standard basis for the above basis (8.9). So far, however, the vectors are only determined modulo an individual phase factor.
In terms of weights we consider the circle subgroup \( \{ e^{i\theta \sigma_3} \} \) of \( SU(2) \) (cf. (2.37)), consisting of the spinor rotations around the z-axis, acting on \( \mathcal{H}_j \) with the vectors (3.9) as weight vectors and \( 2m\theta \) as the associated weight, namely
\[
\varphi_j(e^{i\theta \sigma_3}) = e^{i2\theta J_3} : \mathbf{u}(j, m) \rightarrow e^{2m\theta} \mathbf{u}(j, m)
\] (3.11)
Therefore, by definition, the weight system of \( \varphi_j \) is the set
\[
\Omega(\varphi_j) = \{ 2j\theta, 2(j-1)\theta, ..., -2j\theta \}
\] (3.12)
In order to fix a phase convention for a standard basis (3.9), which also fixes our standard matrix representation of the operators \( J_i \), \( i = 1, 2, 3 \), let us first invoke the strucure of the algebra (3.4), expressed by the commutation rules (3.2). To this end one introduces the mutually adjoint pair of operators
\[
J_+ = J_1 + iJ_2, \quad J_- = J_1 - iJ_2
\] (3.13)
called the raising and lowering operators, respectively, whose commutation rules
\[
[J_+, J_-] = 2J_3, \quad [J_3, J_\pm] = \pm J_\pm,
\] (3.14)
yield the following identity between nonnegative Hermitian operators
\[
J_- J_+ = J^2 - J_3(J_3 + I).
\] (3.15)
The relations (3.14) also imply
\[
J_+ \mathbf{u}(j, m) = \alpha_{j,m} \mathbf{u}(j, m + 1), \quad J_- \mathbf{u}(j, m) = \beta_{j,m} \mathbf{u}(j, m - 1)
\] (3.16)
for some constants \( \alpha_{j,m}, \beta_{j,m} \) which are nonzero, except that \( \alpha_{jj} = \beta_{j,-j} = 0 \) (since there is no eigenvector outside the range (3.9)).

**Definition 3.1.4.** A standard basis \( \{ \mathbf{u}(j, m) \} \) of \( \mathcal{H}_j \), ordered as in (3.9), is defined by choosing the first (and highest weight) unit vector \( \mathbf{u}(j, j) \) and inductively fixing the phase of \( \mathbf{u}(j, m - 1) \) so that \( \beta_{j,m} \) in (3.16) is always nonnegative.

Consequently, a standard basis is unique up to one common phase factor \( e^{i\omega} \). The above commutation rules yield the formulae
\[
\alpha_{j,m} = \sqrt{(j - m)(j + m + 1)}, \quad \beta_{j,m} = \sqrt{(j + m)(j - m + 1)}
\] (3.17)
With respect to a standard basis the mutually adjoint matrices representing \( J_\pm \) have nonnegative entries, so they are the transpose of each other, with all nonzero entries on a subdiagonal, as illustrated (where \( n = 2j \)):
\[
J_- = J_+^T = \begin{bmatrix}
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
\sqrt{n-1} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & \sqrt{(n-1)^2} & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
: & : & : & : & : & : \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & \sqrt{2(n-1)} & 0 & 0 \\
0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \sqrt{1-n} & 0
\end{bmatrix}
\] (3.18)
3.1. Basic definitions of quantum spin systems

From this, one calculates the Hermitian matrices

\[ J_1 = \frac{1}{2} (J_+ + J_-), \quad J_2 = \frac{1}{2i} (J_+ - J_-) \]

and in the initial case \( j = 1/2 \) the identity \( \text{(3.7)} \) is recovered.

Finally, consider also the induced action of \( SU(2) \) on the dual space

\[ \mathcal{H}_j^* = \text{Hom}(\mathcal{H}_j, \mathbb{C}) \cong \mathcal{H}_j \]

namely the dual representation \( \tilde{\varphi}_j \). This is isomorphic to \( \varphi_j \), so we may regard the two spaces in \( \text{(3.19)} \) to be the same underlying Hilbert space. Then the two cases are distinguished by the actions, namely \( g \in SU(2) \) acts by its complex conjugate \( \tilde{g} \) in the dual case. The resulting effect on infinitesimal generators is that \( J_2 \) is invariant, whereas \( J_1 \) and \( J_3 \) are multiplied by -1, and thus the raising and lowering operators in the dual case are

\[ \tilde{J}_+ = -J_-, \quad \tilde{J}_- = -J_+ \]

Consequently, in view of \( \text{(3.16)} \) a standard basis of \( (\varphi_j, \mathcal{H}_j) \) is not a standard basis of the dual representation \( (\tilde{\varphi}_j, \mathcal{H}_j^*) \). However, the standard basis with the vectors in the opposite order and with alternating sign changes is a dual standard basis. Our choice of sign convention is specified as follows:

**Definition 3.1.5.** The dual standard basis, dual to \( \{u(j,m)\} \), is the ordered collection of vectors

\[ \tilde{u}(j,m) = (-1)^{j+m} u(j,-m), \quad -j \leq m \leq j \]

**Remark 3.1.6.** Observe that the standard duality \( \text{(3.20)} \) is not “involutive” when \( j \) is half-integral, since applying the dual construction twice amounts to multiplying the original vectors \( u(j,m) \) by \((-1)^{2j}\).

The unitary operators \( \varphi_j(g) \) on \( \mathcal{H}_j \) are represented by well defined unitary matrices \( D^j(g) \). Using the notation \( \text{(2.27)} \) for elements \( g \in SU(2) \), we shall denote the corresponding unitary operators \( \varphi_j(g) \) on \( \mathcal{H}_j \) by \( \hat{D}^j(g) \) or \( \hat{D}^j(\alpha,\beta,\gamma) \), namely there is the homomorphism

\[ \varphi_j : U(\alpha,\beta,\gamma) \rightarrow \hat{D}^j(\alpha,\beta,\gamma) = e^{-i\alpha J_3}e^{-i\beta J_2}e^{-i\gamma J_3} \]

The associated matrix of \( \hat{D}^j \) with respect to a standard basis \( \text{(3.9)} \) is the matrix

\[ D^j_{m_1,m_2}(g) = \left\langle u(j,m_1), \hat{D}^j(g)u(j,m_2) \right\rangle \]

also called the *Wigner D-functions*, cf. [75], Chap. 4.
Chapter 3. Quantum spin systems and their operator algebras

Remark 3.1.7. The reader should be aware that even when \( j \) is an integer, so that the SU(2)-representation is effectively a representation of SO(3), the standard representation is a complex representation. Thus, for instance, the standard representation of SU(2) for \( j = 1 \) consists of complex \( 3 \times 3 \) matrices. Namely, by conjugation with the unitary transition matrix from the basis \( e_i, i = 1, 2, 3, \) to the basis \( \mathbf{3} \), the real matrix group with Lie algebra generated by \( \mathfrak{su}(2) \) becomes a complex matrix group.

3.2 The tensor product and the space of operators

For a given spin-\( j \) quantum mechanical system \( \mathcal{H}_j \), let us identify the Hilbert space with the complex \( (n+1) \)-space \( \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \), \( n = 2j \), by the correspondence

\[
e_k = |j, j - k + 1), \quad k = 1, 2, ..., n + 1,
\]

which identifies a given standard basis \( \mathbf{3} \) of \( \mathcal{H}_j \) with the usual standard basis of \( \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \), namely the column matrices

\[
e_1 = (1, 0, ..., 0)^T, \quad e_2 = (0, 1, 0, ..., 0)^T, \quad \text{etc.}
\]

For two systems \( \mathcal{H}_{j_1}, \mathcal{H}_{j_2} \), the space of linear operators \( \text{Hom}(\mathcal{H}_{j_2}, \mathcal{H}_{j_1}) \) identifies with the full matrix space \( M_{\mathbb{C}}(n_1 + 1, n_2 + 1) \), linearly spanned by the one-element matrices

\[
\mathcal{E}_{k,l} = e_k e_l^T \quad \text{(matrix product)}, \quad (\mathcal{E}_{kl})_{pq} = \delta_{kp} \delta_{lq},
\]

and there is the linear isometry

\[
\mathbb{C}^{n_1+1} \otimes \mathbb{C}^{n_2+1} \rightarrow M_{\mathbb{C}}(n_1 + 1, n_2 + 1), \quad e_k \otimes e_l \rightarrow \mathcal{E}_{kl}
\]

where the matrix space has the (Hilbert-Schmidt) Hermitian inner product

\[
\langle P, Q \rangle = \text{trace}(P^* Q) = \text{Re} \langle P, Q \rangle + i \text{Im} \langle P, Q \rangle
\]

and \( P^* = P^T \) is the adjoint of \( P \). The real part in \( \mathbb{R} \) is a euclidean metric for the matrix space viewed as a real vector space.

We are primarily interested in the case \( n_1 = n_2 = n \), in which case the matrix space, denoted by \( M_{\mathbb{C}}(n+1) \), is also an algebra and has the orthogonal decomposition

\[
M_{\mathbb{C}}(n+1) = \mathfrak{A}\text{Sym}(n+1) \oplus \text{Sym}(n+1)
\]

into skew-symmetric and symmetric matrices. Moreover, as a real vector space there is the real orthogonal decomposition (w.r.t. the real part in \( \mathbb{R} \))

\[
M_{\mathbb{C}}(n+1) = \mathcal{U}(n+1) \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \mathbb{C} = \mathcal{U}(n+1) \oplus \mathcal{H}(n+1),
\]

where \( \mathcal{U}(n+1) \) is the Lie algebra of \( U(n+1) \) consisting of skew-Hermitian matrices and \( \mathcal{H}(n+1) = i \mathcal{U}(n+1) \) is the space of Hermitian matrices.


3.2. The tensor product and the space of operators

3.2.1 SU(2)-invariant decomposition of the tensor product

Let \( \mu_{n+1} \) be the standard representation of \( U(n+1) \) on \( \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \), and let \( \tilde{\mu}_{n+1} \) be its dual with \( g \in U(n+1) \) acting by the complex conjugate matrix \( g^* \) on \( \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \). Consider the tensor product representations \( \mu_{m_1+1} \otimes \mu_{m_2+1} \) and \( \mu_{n_1+1} \otimes \tilde{\mu}_{n_2+1} \) of \( U(n_1+1) \times U(n_2+1) \) acting on \( \mathbb{C}^{n_1+1} \otimes \mathbb{C}^{n_2+1} \). The matrix model of these representations follows from the isometry (3.25), when the group acts on matrices \( P \in M_C(n_1+1, n_2+1) \) by matrix multiplication, as follows:

\[
\begin{align*}
(i) \quad & \mu_{m_1+1} \otimes \mu_{m_2+1} : (g, h) \rightarrow gPh^T \\
(ii) \quad & \mu_{n_1+1} \otimes \tilde{\mu}_{n_2+1} : (g, h) \rightarrow gPh^{-1}
\end{align*}
\]

Composing with irreducible representations \( \varphi_j : SU(2) \rightarrow U(n_1+1) \), yields the following tensor product representations of \( SU(2) \) and its action on matrices:

\[
\begin{align*}
(i) \quad & \varphi_{j_1} \otimes \varphi_{j_2} : (g, P) \rightarrow \varphi_{j_1}(g)P\varphi_{j_2}(g)^T \\
(ii) \quad & \varphi_{j_1} \otimes \tilde{\varphi}_{j_2} : (g, P) \rightarrow \varphi_{j_1}(g)P\varphi_{j_2}(g)^{-1}
\end{align*}
\]

However, since the \( SU(2) \)-representations \( \tilde{\varphi}_j \) and \( \varphi_j \) are equivalent for any \( j \), so are the two tensor products and their equivariant matrix models (3.30). Combining (3.29), (3.30), and Definition 3.2.1 we are led to the following:

**Definition 3.2.1. For the two matrix models (3.31) of the tensor product \( \mathbb{C}^{n_1+1} \otimes \mathbb{C}^{n_2+1} \), the uncoupled standard basis is the following collection of one-element matrices (cf. (3.24))**

- **model (i):** \( |j_1m_1j_2m_2\rangle = u(j_1, m_1) \otimes u(j_2, m_2) = \mathcal{E}_{j_1-m_1+1,j_2-m_2+1} \) (3.31)
- **model (ii):** \( |j_1m_1j_2m_2\rangle = u(j_1, m_1) \otimes \tilde{u}(j_2, m_2) = (-1)^{j_2+m_2} \mathcal{E}_{j_1+m_1+1,j_2+m_2+1} \)

where \( -j_i \leq m_i \leq j_i \), and all \( j_i - m_i \) are integers.

At the infinitesimal level the angular momentum operators \( J_k, k = 1, 2, 3 \), of \( SU(2) \) act on matrices \( P \) in the two models by

\[
\begin{align*}
(i) \quad & J_k \cdot P = J_k^{(j_1)}P + P(J_k^{(j_2)})^T, \\
(ii) \quad & J_k \cdot P = J_k^{(j_1)}P - PJ_k^{(j_2)}
\end{align*}
\]

where the matrix \( J_k^{(j)} \in M_C(2j+1) \) represents \( J_k \) acting on \( \mathcal{H}_j = \mathbb{C}^{2j+1} \). In particular, for \( 1 \leq k \leq n_1+1, 1 \leq l \leq n_2+1 \),

\[
\begin{align*}
(i) \quad & J_3 : \mathcal{E}_{kl} = (j_1 + j_2 + 2 - k - l) \mathcal{E}_{kl}, \\
(ii) \quad & J_3 : \mathcal{E}_{kl} = (j_1 - j_2 + l - k) \mathcal{E}_{kl}
\end{align*}
\]

and this tells us that the uncoupled basis of \( M_C(n_1+1, n_2+1) \) diagonalizes \( J_3 \), with the eigenvalues as shown in (3.33).

**Remark 3.2.2.** Thus, in model (i) the eigenspace of quantum magnetic number \( m = m_1 + m_2 \) consists of the “anti-subdiagonal” matrices spanned by matrices \( \mathcal{E}_{kl} \) with \( k + l = (j_1 + j_2 + 2 - m) \), whereas in model (ii) the eigenspace is the “subdiagonal” spanned by the matrices \( \mathcal{E}_{kl} \) with \( l - k = j_2 - j_1 + m \), so that in model (ii) \( \mathcal{E}_{kl} \) is the actual \( k \)-th subdiagonal when \( j_1 = j_2 \).
Next, let us decompose the tensor product (3.30) into irreducible summands, by first calculating the weight system of the tensor product and then determine its decomposition, using the fact that a representation \( \phi \) is uniquely determined by its weight system \( \Omega(\phi) \). For convenience, let us formally define

\[
\{a_1, a_2, ..., a_m\} \otimes \{b_1, b_2, ..., b_n\} = \{(a_i + b_j); 1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq j \leq n\}
\]
to be the “tensor product” of two multisets (cf. Remark 2.2.1). Observe that the vector \(|j_1 m_1 j_2 m_2\rangle\) in (3.31) is a weight vector of weight \(2\theta(m_1 + m_2)\) in the tensor product (3.30). Setting \(\lambda = j_1 + j_2 - |j_1 - j_2| + 1\) and omitting (for convenience) the factor \(2\theta\) of the weights, then, by writing a union of multisets additively (again, see Remark 2.2.1), we have by (3.12)

\[
\Omega(\varphi_{j_1} \otimes \varphi_{j_2}) = \{j_1, j_1 - 1, ..., -j_1\} \otimes \{j_2, j_2 - 1, ..., -j_2\} = \Omega(\varphi_j)
\]

(3.34)

**Remark 3.2.3.** A neat way to describe the range of \(j\) in the sum (3.34) is to state \(\delta(j_1, j_2, j) = 1\). This is the “triangle inequality” condition, involving three nonnegative integral or half-integral numbers. Namely,

\[
\delta(j_1, j_2, j_3) = 1 \iff (i) |j_1 - j_2| \leq j_3 \leq j_1 + j_2 \text{ and } (ii) j_1 + j_2 + j_3 \in \mathbb{Z},
\]

(3.35)

and \(\delta(j_1, j_2, j_3) = 0\) otherwise. We must note that the condition is symmetric, that is, independent of the order of the numbers.

It follows from (3.34) that

\[
\varphi_{j_1} \otimes \varphi_{j_2} = \sum_{\delta(j_1, j_2, j) = 1} \varphi_{j}
\]

(3.36)

and each of the summands \(\varphi_j\) in (3.36) has its own standard basis, denoted by

\[
|\langle j_1 j_2 \rangle m\rangle, m = j, j - 1, ..., -j + 1, -j
\]

(3.37)

in the literature, and this basis is unique up to a phase factor for each \(j\). By (3.31) these vectors are identified with specific matrices in \(M_{C(n_1 + 1, n_2 + 1)}\), and as pointed out this can be done naturally in two different ways depending on the choice of matrix model. In any case, there is the orthogonal decomposition

\[
M_{C(n_1 + 1, n_2 + 1)} = \sum_{j = |j_1 - j_2|}^{j_1 + j_2} M_{C}(\varphi_j)
\]
3.2. The tensor product and the space of operators

where \( M_C(\varphi_j) \) has the standard orthonormal basis \( \{\varphi_j\} \), for each \( j \). The totality of these vectors (or matrices) constitute the coupled standard basis of the tensor product (or matrix space).

Clebsch-Gordan coefficients

To describe the connection between the coupled and uncoupled basis the following definition is crucial.

**Definition 3.2.4.** The Clebsch-Gordan coefficients are, by definition, the entries of the unitary transition matrix relating the uncoupled and coupled standard basis, namely the inner products

\[
C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{j_1, j_2, j} = \langle (j_1 j_2) jm | j_1 m_1 j_2 m_2 \rangle \tag{3.38}
\]

which are the coefficients in the expansion

\[
|j_1 m_1 j_2 m_2\rangle = \sum_{j=|j_1 - j_2|}^{j_1 + j_2} \sum_{m=-j}^{j} C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{j_1, j_2, j} |(j_1 j_2) jm\rangle, \tag{3.39}
\]

**Remark 3.2.5.** Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, also called Wigner coefficients, have been extensively studied in the physics literature; we refer to [13, 24, 75] for surveys of their properties. First, they satisfy the following non-vanishing conditions:

\[
C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{j_1, j_2, j} \neq 0 \implies \begin{cases} m = m_1 + m_2 \\ \delta(j_1, j_2, j) = 1 \end{cases} \tag{3.40}
\]

Also, they are uniquely determined once a phase convention for the coupled basis is chosen, and on the other hand, such a convention follows by choosing the phase of some of the coefficients. We shall follow the generally accepted convention (cf. e.g. [13, 24, 75])

\[
C_{|j_1-j_2|, j_1-j_2}^{j_1, j_2, j} > 0 \text{ whenever } \delta(j_1, j_2, j) = 1, \tag{3.41}
\]

which, in fact, also implies that all the coefficients are real. Then, it follows from their definition that they satisfy the following orthogonality equations:

\[
\sum_{m_1, m_2} C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{j_1, j_2, j} C_{m_1, m_2, m'}^{j_1, j_2, j'} = \delta_{j, j'} \delta_{m, m'} \text{ }, \sum_{j, m} C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{j_1, j_2, j} C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{j_1, j_2, j} = \delta_{m_1, m'_1} \delta_{m_2, m'_2} \tag{3.42}
\]

Consequently, the unitary transition matrix in the above definition is orthogonal, so the inversion of (3.39) is the formula

\[
|(j_1 j_2) jm\rangle = \sum_{(m_1 + m_2 = m)} C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{j_1, j_2, j} |j_1 m_1 j_2 m_2\rangle \tag{3.43}
\]
In particular, when \( m = j_1 + j_2 \) there is only one term in the expansion (3.39), so \( C_{j_1, j_2, j_1 + j_2} = 1 \). Moreover, when \( j_1 = 0 \) or \( j_2 = 0 \), there is no reason to distinguish between \( \varphi_j \otimes \varphi_j \), and \( \varphi_j \otimes \varphi_0 \), and so \( C_{j, 0, j} = C_{0, j, j} = 1 \).

On the other hand, there is a connection between Clebsch-Gordan coefficients and the Wigner D-functions defined by (3.22), given by the following coupling rule:

**Proposition 3.2.6.** For a fixed \( g \in SU(2) \),

\[
D^{j_1}_{\mu_1, \mu_1} D^{j_2}_{\mu_2, \mu_2} = \sum_j C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{\mu_1, \mu_2, \mu_1 + \mu_2} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{m_1, m_2, m_1 + m_2} D_i^{j_1 + \mu_2, m_1 + m_2} \quad (3.44)
\]

whose inversion formula reads

\[
D^j_{\mu m} = \sum_{\mu_1} \sum_{m_1} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{\mu_1, \mu_2, \mu_1 + \mu_2} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{m_1, m_2, m_1 + m_2} D_i^{j_1, m_1, m_1} D_i^{j_2, m_2, m_2} . \quad (3.45)
\]

We refer to Appendix A.1 for a proof of Proposition 3.2.6.

**Remark 3.2.7.** The above proposition shows that the Wigner D-functions are essentially determined by the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients and vice-versa.

Thus, starting from the trivially available four functions \( \{ D_i^{j_1/2} \} \) one can use the formula (3.44) to determine successively the functions \( D_i^{j_1/2} \) for all \( j_1 \).

Conversely, starting from the expressions (3.18) and formulas (3.13)-(3.14) and (3.21)-(3.22) which produce formulas for the \( D_i^{j_1/2} \), one can use formula (3.45) to compute all Clebsch-Gordan coefficients explicitly. This is the way these coefficients were first explicitly computed, by Wigner in 1927 [54, 55].

In fact, iterating the recursive equation (3.47) below, properly generalized to \( (j_1, j_2) \) and \( \mu m \), gives another way to obtain explicit expressions for all Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, as explored by Racah. Thus, there are various equivalent explicit expressions for the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, see for instance [13, 75]. Here we list a rather symmetric one, first obtained by van der Waerden in 1932:

\[
C_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{j_1, j_2, j_3} = \frac{\delta_{m_3, m_1 + m_2}}{\sqrt{2j_1 + 1}} \Delta(j_1, j_2, j_3) S_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{j_1, j_2, j_3} (-1)^z j_1 + j_2 - j_3 - z, j_1 - m_1 - z, j_2 + m_2 - z, j_3 - j_2 + m_1 + z, j_3 - j_1 - m_2 + z) \quad (3.46)
\]

where by definition

\[
\Delta(j_1, j_2, j_3) = \sqrt{(j_1 + j_2 - j_3)!(j_3 + j_1 - j_2)!(j_2 + j_3 - j_1)!/(j_1 + j_2 + j_3 + 1)!}, \quad (3.47)
\]

\[
S_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{j_1, j_2, j_3} = \sqrt{(j_1 + m_1)!(j_1 - m_1)!(j_2 + m_2)!(j_2 - m_2)!(j_3 + m_3)!(j_3 - m_3)} \quad (3.48)
\]
Remark 3.2.8. We remind that the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients are nonzero and satisfy equation (3.49) above only if the conditions (3.40) are satisfied. Also, in the sum \( \sum_z \) of formula (3.40), the summation index \( z \) is assumed to take all integral values for which all factorial arguments are nonnegative, with the usual convention \( 0! = 1 \). In the sequel we shall also encounter similar summations, and the same convention on the summation index is tacitly assumed unless otherwise stated.

By inspection of this and other equivalent formulae, one obtains the symmetry properties for the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients. Here we list some of these:

\[
C_{m_1,m_2,m_3}^{j_1,j_2,j_3} = (-1)^{j_1+j_2-j_3} C_{-m_1,-m_2,-m_3}^{j_1,j_2,j_3} = (-1)^{j_1+j_2-j_3} C_{m_2,m_1,m_3}^{j_2,j_1,j_3} \tag{3.49}
\]

\[
C_{m_1,m_2,m_3}^{j_1,j_2,j_3} = (-1)^{j_2 + m_2} \sqrt{\frac{2j_3+1}{2j_1+1}} C_{-m_3,m_2,-m_1}^{j_3,j_2,j_1} \tag{3.50}
\]

\[
C_{m_1,m_2,m_3}^{j_1,j_2,j_3} = (-1)^{j_1 - m_1} \sqrt{\frac{2j_3+1}{2j_2+1}} C_{m_1,-m_3,-m_2}^{j_1,j_3,j_2} \tag{3.51}
\]

### 3.3 SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the operator algebra

We shall further investigate the special case \( j_1 = j_2 = j \) and resume the terminology from the previous section. In particular, the matrix algebra \( M_{C(n+1)} \) represents the space of linear operators on \( \mathcal{H}_j = \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \), on which the unitary group \( U(n+1) \) acts by two different (inner) tensor product representations

(i) \( \mu_{n+1} \otimes \mu_{n+1} \simeq \Lambda^2 \mu_{n+1} + S^2 \mu_{n+1} : (g, P) \to gPg^T \)

(ii) \( \mu_{n+1} \otimes \mu_{n+1} \simeq \text{Ad}_{U(n+1)}^C = \mathbb{R} \cdot 2\text{Ad}_{U(n+1)} : (g, P) \to gPg^{-1} \) \tag{3.52}

The splitting in the two cases corresponds to the \( U(n+1) \)-invariant decompositions \ref{eq:3.27} and \ref{eq:3.28}, respectively. In case (ii) the splitting is over \( \mathbb{R} \) and \( U(n+1) \) acts by its (real) adjoint representation \( \text{Ad}_{U(n+1)} \) on both \( U(n+1) \) and \( \mathcal{H}(n+1) \).

Composition of the above representations with the irreducible representation \( \varphi_j : SU(2) \to U(n+1) \) yields the following two equivalent representations

(i) \( \varphi_j \otimes \varphi_j \simeq (\Lambda^2 \mu_{n+1} + S^2 \mu_{n+1}) \circ \varphi_j : (g, P) \to \varphi_j(g)P\varphi_j(g)^T \) \tag{3.53}

(ii) \( \varphi_j \otimes \varphi_j \simeq \text{Ad}_{U(n+1)}^C \circ \varphi_j : (g, P) \to \varphi_j(g)P\varphi_j(g)^{-1} \)

and according to \ref{eq:3.30} this representation splits into an integral string of irreducibles

\[
\varphi_j \otimes \mathbb{C} \varphi_j = \varphi_0 + \varphi_1 + . . . + \varphi_n, \quad n = 2j \tag{3.54}
\]
Let us denote the corresponding decomposition of the matrix space as follows

\[ M_C(n+1) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} M_C(\varphi_l), \] (3.55)

where the summands consist of either symmetric or skew-symmetric matrices, depending on the parity of \( l \) and according to the splitting

\[ S^2 \mu_{n+1} | SU(2) = \varphi_n + \varphi_{n-2} + \varphi_{n-4} + \ldots \]
\[ \Lambda^2 \mu_{n+1} | SU(2) = \varphi_{n-1} + \varphi_{n-3} + \varphi_{n-5} + \ldots \]

The above tensor product (3.54) is, in fact, a representation of \( SO(3) = SU(2)/\mathbb{Z}_2 \) and hence it has a real form. Such a real form can be embedded in \( M_C(n+1) \) in different ways; for example as the space of real matrices

\[ M_R(n+1) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} M_R(\psi_l), \] (3.56)

where the irreducible summands consist of either symmetric or skew-symmetric matrices, depending on the parity of \( l \) as in (3.55), cf. (2.41), (2.42).

**Definition 3.3.1.** In order to agree with the standard framework in quantum mechanics (see Remark 3.3.13), we henceforth stick to the matrix model (ii) in (3.53) and therefore \( SO(3) \) acts via the adjoint action of \( U(n+1) \) on \( M_C(n+1) \).

Thus, the above representation of \( SO(3) \) on the matrix space (3.55) splits into real invariant subspaces

\[ \mathcal{U}(n+1) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \mathcal{U}(\psi_l), \quad \mathcal{H}(n+1) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \mathcal{H}(\psi_l), \] (3.57)

\[ \mathcal{H}(\psi_l) = \mathcal{H}(n+1) \cap M_C(\varphi_l), \quad \mathcal{U}(\psi_l) = \mathcal{U}(n+1) \cap M_C(\varphi_l). \]

At the infinitesimal level the angular momentum operators \( J_k \), represented as matrices in \( \mathcal{H}(n+1) \), act on \( M_C(n+1) \) via the commutator product

\[ J_k \cdot P = \text{ad}_{J_k}(P) = [J_k, P] = J_k P - PJ_k, \quad k = 1, 2, 3 \]
\[ J_3 \cdot \mathcal{E}_{kl} = [J_3, \mathcal{E}_{kl}] = (l - k) \mathcal{E}_{kl}, \quad 1 \leq k, l \leq n + 1 \]

For example, the summand \( M_C(\varphi_0) \) (resp. \( M_C(\varphi_1) \)) is linearly spanned by the identity matrix \( I \) (resp. the matrices \( J_k \)).

Let us introduce the \( J_3 \)-eigenspace decompositions

\[ M_C(n+1) = \sum_{m=-n}^{n} \Delta_C(m), \quad M_R(n+1) = \sum_{m=-n}^{n} \Delta_R(m) \] (3.58)
3.3. $\text{SO}(3)$-invariant decomposition of the operator algebra

where $\Delta(m)$ consists of the $m$-subdiagonal matrices, spanned by the one-element matrices $E_{k,l}$ with $l - k = m$ (cf. (3.24) and Remark 3.2.2). Clearly

$$\dim_k \Delta_k(m) = n + 1 - |m|.$$ 

In particular, the zero weight space $\Delta(0)$ consists of the main diagonal matrices, and $\Delta(n)$ (resp. $\Delta(-n)$) is spanned by the one-element matrix $E_{1,n+1}$ (resp. $E_{n+1,1}$) with its non-zero entry positioned at the upper right (resp. lower left) corner. It is sometimes convenient to denote an $m$-subdiagonal matrix $P = (P_{ij})$ with its non-zero entry positioned at the upper right corner as a coordinate vector

$$P = (x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)_m,$$

(3.59)

### 3.3.1 The irreducible summands of the operator algebra

We shall further investigate how the irreducible summands $M_C(\varphi_l)$ (resp. $U(\psi_l)$) and $H(\psi_l)$ are embedded in the operator (or matrix) algebra $M_C(n+1)$. It suffices to consider the Hermitian operators since $U(\psi_l) = iH(\psi_l)$ and $M_C(\varphi_l) = H(\psi_l) + iH(\psi_l)$

To this end, consider the subspace

$$\mathcal{H}(n+1)_l \subset \mathcal{H}(n+1)$$

of Hermitian operators formally expressible as real homogeneous polynomials $P, Q$, of degree $l$ in the non-commuting “variables” $J_k$. As generators of the Lie algebra $\mathfrak{so}(3)$ the operators $L_k = -iJ_k$ act as derivations on polynomials,

$$ad_{L_k}(PQ) = ad_{L_k}(P)Q + Pad_{L_k}(Q); \quad ad_{L_k}(J_b) = \varepsilon_{abc}J_c$$

and this action preserves the degree of a polynomial, leaving $\mathcal{H}(n+1)_l$ invariant.

The non-commutativity of the operators $J_k$ can be handled by considering ordered 3-partitions of $l$

$$\pi = (l_1, l_2, l_3), \quad l_i \geq 0, \sum l_i = l.$$ 

For each such partition $\pi$ there is a symmetric polynomial expression in the symbols $J_i$

$$P_\pi = J_1^{l_1} J_2^{l_2} J_3^{l_3} + \ldots$$

(3.60)

obtained from the leading monomial by symmetrization, as indicated in (3.60), that is, $P_\pi$ is the sum of all monomials with the same total degree $l_k$ for each $J_k$. For example, associated with $\pi = (1, 2, 0)$ is the polynomial $J_1 J_2^2 + J_2 J_1 J_2 + J_2^2 J_1$.

The monomials in (3.60) are actually equal as operators, modulo a polynomial of lower degree, due to the basic commutation relation (3.2). Also, for $l = 0$ the only operator of type (3.60) is $P = Id$. 

Chapter 3. Quantum spin systems and their operator algebras

Let us denote by \( \delta_l \) the number of partitions \( \pi \) of the above kind. We claim that for \( l \leq n \) the operators \( P_\pi \) constitute a basis for \( \mathcal{H}(n+1)_l \), and consequently

\[
\dim \mathcal{H}(n+1)_l = \delta_l = \frac{1}{2}(l+1)(l+2)
\]

The crucial reason is that the (Casimir) operator \( J^2 = J_1^2 + J_2^2 + J_3^2 \), which by (3.3) acts as a multiple of the identity, yields by multiplication an \( \mathcal{SO}(3) \)-invariant imbedding

\[
\mathcal{H}(n+1)_{l-2} \rightarrow J^2 \mathcal{H}(n+1)_{l-2} \subset \mathcal{H}(n+1)_l
\]

and there is a complementary and invariant subspace \( \mathcal{V}_l \subset \mathcal{H}(n+1)_l \), namely \( \mathcal{V}_l = \mathcal{H}(\psi_l) \), of dimension

\[
\dim \mathcal{V}_l = \delta_l - \delta_{l-2} = 2l + 1
\]

Thus, we have

\[
\sum_{l=0}^{n} \dim \mathcal{V}_l = \sum_{l=0}^{n} (2l + 1) = (n+1)^2 = \dim \mathcal{H}(n+1)
\]

and in fact,

\[
\mathcal{H}(n+1) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \mathcal{V}_l = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \mathcal{H}(\psi_l)
\]

is the splitting (3.57). In particular, each monomial of degree \( n+1 \) is actually an operator expressible as a linear combination of monomials of degree \( \leq n \).

Example 3.3.2. For fixed \( n > 1 \) the operators

\[
A_1 = J_2J_3 + J_3J_2, \quad A_2 = J_3J_1 + J_1J_3, \quad A_3 = J_1J_2 + J_2J_1
\]

\[
B_1 = J_3^2 - J_2^2, \quad B_2 = J_3^2 - J_1^2, \quad B_3 = J_1^2 - J_2^2 \quad (B_1 + B_2 + B_3 = 0)
\]

in the 6-dimensional space \( \mathcal{H}(n+1)_2 \) span a 5-dimensional \( \mathcal{SO}(3) \)-invariant subspace \( \mathcal{V}_2 \), whose orthogonal complement is a trivial summand, namely the line spanned by the operator \( J^2 \).

3.3.2 The coupled standard basis of the operator algebra

The last example does not provide any clue to the calculation of standard bases for the irreducible summands \( M_C(\psi_l) \) of \( M_C(n+1) \). What we seek is a collection of matrices

\[
e^j(l, m) = |(jj)lm\rangle, \quad -l \leq m \leq l, \quad 0 \leq l \leq n = 2j
\]

such that for each \( l \) the matrices \( e^j(l, m) \) constitute a standard basis for \( M_C(\psi_l) \). Moreover, with the phase convention (3.41), namely the positivity condition

\[
C_{jj,l-j,l} > 0 \quad \text{for each} \quad l,
\]

the basis will be uniquely determined.
Remark 3.3.3. In what follows, we sometimes drop the superscript \( j \) for the coupled basis vectors \( \mathbf{e}^j(l, m) \), when there is no ambiguity about the total spin \( j \).

Now, we shall construct the coupled standard basis (3.61), expressed in terms of the matrices \( J_\pm \), see (3.18). Consider the repeated product of \( J_+ \) with itself 
\[
(J_+)^l \in \Delta_R(l) \subset M_R(n + 1),
\]
noting that the product vanishes for \( l = n + 1 \), and by definition, \( (J_\pm)^0 = I \). For a fixed \( n \), the norms of the above matrices yield a sequence of positive integers depending on \( n \)
\[
\mu_n^l = \|(J_+)^l\| = \sqrt{\text{trace}((J_-)^l(J_+)^l)}, \quad 0 \leq l \leq n,
\]
where
\[
\mu_0^n = \sqrt{n + 1}, \quad \mu_n^n = n!,
\]
and moreover, for \( l \geq 0 \) there is the general formula
\[
(\mu_n^l)^2 = \frac{(l!)^2}{(2l + 1)!}(n - l + 1)(n - l + 2) \cdots n(n + 1)(n + 2) \cdots (n + l + 1) \quad (3.65)
\]
As a function of \( n \) this is, in fact, a polynomial of degree \( 2l + 1 \).

Definition 3.3.4. For fixed \( l \geq 0 \), define recursively a string of real matrices of norm 1
\[
\mathbf{e}^j(l, m) \in \Delta_R(m), \quad -l \leq m \leq l
\]
by setting
\[
\mathbf{e}^j(l, l) = \frac{(-1)^l}{\mu_n^l} (J_+)^l, \quad \mathbf{e}^j(l, m - 1) = \frac{1}{\beta_{l,m}} [J_-, \mathbf{e}^j(l, m)],
\]
where \( \beta_{l,m} \) is the number defined in (3.17).

Proposition 3.3.5. The above family of real matrices \( \mathbf{e}^j(l, m) \) constitute a coupled standard orthonormal basis
\[
\langle (jj)(lm) = \mathbf{e}^j(l, m); \quad 0 \leq l \leq n = 2j, -l \leq m \leq l,
\]
for \( M_C(n + 1) \) in agreement with the phase convention (3.62).

For fixed \( l \), the family of vectors \( \mathbf{e}^j(l, m) \) is a standard orthonormal basis for the irreducible tensor summand \( M_C(\varphi_l) \), and as matrices satisfy the relations
\[
\mathbf{e}^j(l, -m) = (-1)^m \mathbf{e}^j(l, m)^T, \quad -l \leq m \leq l,
\]
and in particular,
\[
\mathbf{e}^j(l, -l) = \frac{1}{\mu_n^l} (J_-)^l
\]
Proof. For a fixed $l$, if we have a unit vector $u(l, l) \in M_C(\varphi_l)$ with maximal $J_3$-eigenvalue $m = l$ and thus belonging to the $l$-subdiagonal $\Delta_C(l)$, then successive application of the lowering operator $J_-$ and normalization of the vectors will generate an orthonormal basis $\{u(l, m)\}$ for $M_C(\varphi_l)$ which, by Definition 3.1.4, is a standard basis. The “higher level” vectors $u(l + 1, l), \ldots, u(n, l)$ span a hyperplane of $\Delta_C(l)$, so knowledge of these vectors would uniquely determine $u(l, l)$ up to a choice of phase. 

We claim that one can take $u(l, m)$ to be the above matrix $e(l, m)$ for all $(l, m)$. The point is that $\Delta_R(l) = \text{lin} \{ e(l, l), e(l + 1, l), \ldots, e(n, l) \}$ (3.70), where the listed vectors, indeed, constitute an orthonormal basis. To see this, we may assume inductively that the “higher level” vectors $e(l + k, l)$ in (3.70) are already known to be perpendicular, and then it remains to check that $e(l, l)$ is perpendicular to all $e(l + k, l), k > 0$. However, their inner product with $e(l, l)$ is (modulo a factor $\neq 0$)

$$\text{trace}( (J_+^l)^T \text{ad}(J_-^k(J_+^{l+k})) = \text{trace}(J_-^l [J_-, [J_-, J_+^{l+k}] \ldots]) = 0, $$

by successive usage of the rule $\text{trace}(XY) = \text{trace}(YX)$.

Observe that the real matrix $(J_+^l)$ is $l$-subdiagonal and with positive entries. In particular, its inner product with $E_{1, l+1}$ is positive. On the other hand, by model (ii) in (3.31)

$$e(j, l - j) = (-1)^j E_{1, l+1}$$

and thus the factor $(-1)^j$ in (3.67) is needed because of the sign convention (3.68).

Finally, the identity (3.69) can be seen from symmetry considerations using that $J_-$ is the transpose of $J_+$, but with due regard to the sign convention. □

Now, we shall obtain an explicit general expression for the coupled basis vectors $e(l, m)$. But first, let us look at the unnormalized matrices $E(l, m)$, namely

$$E(l, m) = (-1)^l \mu_{l,m} e(l, m), \quad \mu_{l,m} = \|E(l, m)\|. $$

They are constructed recursively, as follows. For $0 \leq l \leq n, -l \leq m \leq l$, define

$$E(l, l) = J_+^l, \quad E(0, 0) = Id$$

and hence there is the general formula

$$E(l, m) = (\text{ad}_{J_-})^{l-m}(J_+^l) = \sum_{k=0}^{l-m} (-1)^k \binom{l-m}{k} J_-^{l-m-k} J_+^l J_-^k \quad (3.73)$$

It remains to determine the norm $\mu_{l,m}$ of $E(l, m)$, see (3.71). First, we remark there is the following identity

$$[J_+, E(l, m)] = \alpha_{l,m}^2 E(l, m + 1), \text{ cf. (3.17)} \quad (3.74)$$
3.3. SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the operator algebra

and next, for fixed \( l \) define positive numbers \( p_{l,m} \) recursively by

\[
p_{l,0} = 1, \quad p_{l,m+1} = a_{l,m} p_{l,m}, \quad 0 < m \leq l.
\]

Then, the matrices \( E(l, m) \) and \( E(l, -m) \) are related via transposition by

\[
E(l, -m) = (-1)^{m} p_{l,m} E(l, m)^{T}, \quad m \geq 0.
\]  \( (3.75) \)

Finally, it follows from \((3.72), (3.63), \) and \((3.17)\)

\[
\mu_{l,m}^{n} = \mu_{l}^{n}, \quad \mu_{l,m-1}^{n} = \mu_{l,m}^{n} \beta_{l,m}
\]

and consequently

\[
\mu_{l,m}^{n} = \frac{l!}{\sqrt{2l+1}} \left[ \frac{(n+l+1)!}{(n-l)!} \right] \frac{(l-m)!}{(l+m)!}, \quad 0 \leq m \leq l,
\]  \( (3.76) \)

where we used equation \((3.65)\) for \( \mu_{l}^{n} \). Thus, from \((3.73)\) we obtain:

**Theorem 3.3.6.** The coupled standard basis vectors of \( \mathcal{M}_{C}(n+1) \) are given by

\[
e^{l}(-l, m) = (-1)^{m} e^{l}(l, m)^{T} \text{ for } -l \leq m \leq 0, \text{ where for } 0 \leq m \leq l,
\]

\[
e^{l}(l, m) = \frac{(l-m)!}{\mu_{l,m}^{n}} \sum_{k=0}^{l-m} (-1)^{k} \binom{l-m}{k} J_{-}^{l-m-k} J_{+}^{k},
\]  \( (3.77) \)

with \( \mu_{l,m}^{n} \) given by \((3.76)\) and \( J_{\pm} \in M_{2}(n+1) \) given by \((3.18)\).

**Remark 3.3.7.** In accordance with equation \((3.64)\) in Definition 3.3.4, the matrices \( e^{l}(l, m) \) given explicitly by \((3.77)\) above satisfy

\[
[J_{+}, e^{l}(l, m)] = \alpha_{l,m} e^{l}(l, m), \quad [J_{-}, e^{l}(l, m)] = \beta_{l,m} e^{l}(l, m),
\]  \( (3.78) \)

with \( \alpha_{l,m} \) and \( \beta_{l,m} \) as in \((3.17)\) and \( J_{\pm} \) given by \((3.18)\). However, one can also verify the following relations:

\[
[J_{3}, e^{l}(l, m)] = me^{l}(l, m), \quad \sum_{k=1}^{3} [J_{k}, [J_{k}, e^{l}(l, m)]] = l(l+1)e^{l}(l, m),
\]  \( (3.79) \)

where \( J_{1} = (J_{+} + J_{-})/2, J_{2} = (J_{+} - J_{-})/2i \) and \( J_{3} \) is given by \((3.11)\).

Now, for any operator \( A \), if we define a “superoperator” \( \& \) acting on an operator \( B \) by

\[
\& : B = [A, B],
\]

then we can rewrite \((3.79)\) as

\[
J_{3} \cdot e^{l}(l, m) = me^{l}(l, m), \quad J^{2} \cdot e^{l}(l, m) = l(l+1)e^{l}(l, m),
\]  \( (3.80) \)

in other words, the \((2l+1)\)-dimensional subspace \( \mathcal{V}_{l} \subset \mathcal{M}_{C}(n+1) \) is the eigenspace of the superoperator \( J^{3} = J_{3}^{3} + J_{3}^{2} + J_{3}^{0} \) of eigenvalue \( l(l+1) \). In the physics literature, one usually interprets the tensor product \( \varphi_{j_{1}} \otimes \varphi_{j_{2}} \) as a “sum”, so that the coupled invariant spaces are eigenspaces of “addition of angular momenta”. But in our context, we take the tensor product \( \varphi_{j_{1}} \otimes \varphi_{j_{2}} \) and therefore \( J_{3} \) is better interpreted as the “difference of angular momenta” (we thank Robert Littlejohn for this point).
Illustrations

We shall illustrate the general formula \( (3.77) \) above by generating the matrices \( e^j(l, m) \) in the lower dimensional cases, showing explicitly that each \( e^j(l, m) \) is in fact an \( m \)-subdiagonal matrix.

Example 3.3.8. \( j=1/2 \):

\[
\begin{align*}
e(1, 1) &= \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(1, 0) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(1, -1) &= \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}
\end{align*}
\]

Example 3.3.9. \( j=1 \):

\[
\begin{align*}
e(2, 2) &= \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(2, 1) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(2, 0) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & -2 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix} \\
e(1, 1) &= -\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(1, 0) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix}
\end{align*}
\]

Example 3.3.10. \( j=3/2 \):

\[
\begin{align*}
e(3, 3) &= \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(3, 2) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix} \\
e(3, 1) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \sqrt{2} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(3, 0) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{20}} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & -3 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 3 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix} \\
e(2, 2) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(2, 1) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(2, 0) &= \frac{1}{2} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix} \\
e(1, 1) &= -\frac{1}{\sqrt{10}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & \sqrt{3} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & \sqrt{3} \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
e(1, 0) &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{20}} \begin{pmatrix} 3 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & -3 \end{pmatrix}
\end{align*}
\]

Remark 3.3.11. Let us also make the observation that all non-zero Clebsch-Gordan coefficients \( (3.38) \) with \( j_1 = j_2 \) can be read off from the entries of the matrices \( e^j(l, m) \), namely by \( (3.31) \) and \( (3.43) \) there is the expansion

\[
e^j(l, m) = \sum_k (-1)^{m+k-1} C^{j,j,l}_{j-k+1,m-j+k-1,m} \mathcal{E}_{k,m+k} \tag{3.81}
\]
where the summation is in the range
\[
\begin{align*}
&\left\{ \begin{array}{ll}
    k = 1, 2, \ldots, n + 1 - m, & \text{when } m \geq 0 \\
    k = |m| + 1, |m| + 2, \ldots, n + 1, & \text{when } m < 0
\end{array} \right.
\end{align*}
\]

Therefore, the m-subdiagonal matrix \( (E_{ij}) \), presented as in \((3.59)\), is
\[
e^j(l, m) = (e_1, e_2, \ldots, e_{n+1-|m|})_m
\]
where
\[
e_k = \left\{ \begin{array}{ll}
    (-1)^{m+k-1}C_{j-k+1,m-j+k-1,m}^{j,j,l}, & \text{when } m \geq 0 \\
    (-1)^{k-l}C_{j-|m|-k+1,-j+k-1,m}^{j,j,l}, & \text{when } m < 0
\end{array} \right.
\]

Let us illustrate this for \( j = 1 \) (see above), where there are 17 coefficients \( C^{1,1,l}_{m_1,m_2,m} \) for the appropriate range of indices, namely
\[
C^{1,1,l}_{m_1,m_2,m}, \quad |m_i| \leq 1, m = m_1 + m_2, |m| \leq l \leq 2
\]
Thus, for example,
\[
\begin{align*}
    e(1,1) &= (-1/\sqrt{2}, -1/\sqrt{2})_1 = (-C_{1,0,1}^{1,1,1}, C_{0,1,1}^{1,1,1})_1 \\
    e(1,0) &= (1/\sqrt{2}, 0, -1/\sqrt{2})_0 = (C_{1,1,0}^{1,1,1}, -C_{0,0,0}^{1,1,1}, C_{-1,1,0}^{1,1,1})_0 \\
    e(0,0) &= (1/\sqrt{3}, 1/\sqrt{3}, 1/\sqrt{3})_0 = (C_{1,1,0}^{1,1,0}, -C_{0,0,0}^{1,1,0}, C_{-1,1,0}^{1,1,0})_0
\end{align*}
\]
and among the above 17 coefficients only \( C_{0,0,0}^{1,1,1} \) vanishes.

### 3.3.3 Decomposition of the operator product

Linearly, the algebra \( M_C(n+1) \) is spanned by the matrices \( e(l, m) \), so it is natural to inquire about their multiplication laws. But these are normalized matrices, namely the scaled version of the matrices \( E(l, m) \), cf. \((3.71)\).

#### The parity property

Let us first state a parity property, to be established later, for the commutator \([P, Q] = PQ - QP\) and anti-commutator \([[P, Q]] = PQ + QP\) of these unnormalized basis vectors \( E(l, m) \), as follows:

**Proposition 3.3.12.** (The Parity Property for operators) The following multiplication rules hold for the matrices \( E(l, m) \):

\[
\begin{align*}
    (i) : [E(l_1, m_1), E(l_2, m_2)] &= \sum_{l \equiv l_1+l_2+1} K^{l_1,l_2,l}_{m_1,m_2} E(l, m_1 + m_2), \\
    (ii) : [[E(l_1, m_1), E(l_2, m_2)]] &= \sum_{l \equiv l_1+l_2} K^{l_1,l_2,l}_{m_1,m_2} E(l, m_1 + m_2),
\end{align*}
\]

with sums restricted by \( \delta(l_1, l_2, l) = 1 \), and \( l \equiv k \) means congruence modulo 2.
Remark 3.3.13. The importance of commutators in quantum mechanics stemmed from Heisenberg-Born-Jordan’s matrix mechanics. Given a preferred hermitian matrix $H$, called the hamiltonian matrix, it generates a flow in Hilbert space defining the dynamics of a time-dependent matrix $M$ by Heisenberg’s equation:

$$\frac{dM}{dt} = -\frac{i}{\hbar}[H,M] + \frac{\partial M}{\partial t},$$

where $\hbar$ is Planck’s constant. This equation extends to define quantum dynamics of a bounded operator $M$ on any (finite or infinite)-dimensional Hilbert space.

Remark 3.3.14. For a fixed $n$, the multi-indexed coefficients $K$ in the expansions (3.84)-(3.85) are seen to be rational numbers. In fact, they are polynomials in $n$ whose degree increases stepwise by 2 as $l$ decreases by 2.

Example 3.3.15. For $n \geq 5$

$$E(3,2)E(2,1) = k_3 E(3,3) + k_4 E(4,3) + k_5 E(5,3)$$

$$E(2,1)E(3,2) = k_3 E(3,3) - k_4 E(4,3) + k_5 E(5,3)$$

where $k_3 = \frac{4}{3}n^2 + \frac{4}{3}n - 22$, $k_4 = 3/2$, and $k_5 = 4/15$.

We shall give two proofs of Proposition 3.3.12 one at the end of this chapter, relying on the product rule developed below, and an independent one in Appendix 0.2.

The full product rule

Indeed, it is possible to obtain in a very straightforward way the full multiplication rule for the standard coupled basis vectors given by Thorem 3.3.6 conveniently denoted in different ways such as

$$e(l, m) = e^j(l, m) = |(jj)lm>, \quad \langle(jj)lx|ljlm) = \delta_{l, l'} \delta_{m, m'},$$

from their Clebsch-Gordan expansions in terms of the uncoupled basis vectors $|j_1 m_1 j_2 m_2>$. Thus, from Definition 3.2.1 (model (ii)) and the equations (3.39) and (3.43), together with the multiplication rule for one-element matrices

$$e_{ij} e_{kl} = \delta_{j, k} e_{i, l},$$

we are straightforwardly led to the following result:

Theorem 3.3.16. The operator product of the standard coupled basis vectors decomposes in the standard coupled basis according to the following formula:

$$e^j(l_1, m_1)e^j(l_2, m_2) = \sum_{l=0}^{2j} \mathcal{M}[j]_{l_1, l_2; l, m} e^j(l, m)$$

(3.88)
3.3. SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the operator algebra

where \( m = m_1 + m_2 \) and the product coefficients can be expressed as

\[
M[j]_{l_1, l_2, l} = \sum_{\mu_1 = -j}^{j} \sum_{\mu_2 = -j}^{j} \sum_{\mu_3 = -j}^{j} (-1)^{j + j_2} C_{\mu_1, j; j_2, l_1} C_{j, j; l_2} C_{\mu_3, j; l_3} C_{\mu_1, \mu_3, m_1} C_{\mu_2, \mu_3, m_2} C_{\mu_1, \mu_3, m} \quad (3.89)
\]

Remark 3.3.17. At first sight, there should be a summation in \( m \) from \(-l\) to \( l\) in equation (3.88). However, it follows straightforwardly from equation (3.89) and the non-vanishing conditions for the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients (cf. (3.40)), that the product coefficients \( M[j] \) vanish unless \( m = m_1 + m_2 \), implying no summation in \( m \) in equation (3.88), in agreement with equations (3.84)-(3.85).

In fact, as we shall see more clearly below (cf. equations (3.94) and (3.108)), the product coefficients satisfy non-vanishing conditions similar to those of the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, (cf. (3.40)), namely

\[
M[j]_{l_1, l_2, l} \neq 0 \Rightarrow \left\{ \begin{array}{l}
m = m_1 + m_2 \\
\delta(l_1, l_2, l) = 1
\end{array} \right. ,
\]

and clearly \( \delta(j, j, l) = \delta(j, j, l) = 1 \) also holds.

Wigner symbols and the product rule

It is convenient to introduce the Wigner 3jm symbols (cf. [73]), which are closely related to the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients.

Definition 3.3.18. The Wigner 3jm symbol is defined to be the rightmost symbol of the following identity

\[
C_{j_1, j_2, j_3}^{m_1, m_2, m_3} = (-1)^{j_1 - j_2 - m_3} \sqrt{2j_3 + 1} \begin{pmatrix} j_1 & j_2 & j_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{pmatrix} \quad (3.91)
\]

As a substitute for the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, the relevance of the Wigner 3jm symbols is largely due to their better symmetry properties:

\[
\begin{pmatrix} j_1 & j_2 & j_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} j_2 & j_3 & j_1 \\ m_2 & m_3 & m_1 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} j_3 & j_1 & j_2 \\ m_3 & m_1 & m_2 \end{pmatrix} = (-1)^{j_1 + j_2 + j_3} \begin{pmatrix} j_2 & j_1 & j_3 \\ m_2 & m_1 & m_3 \end{pmatrix} = (-1)^{j_1 + j_2 + j_3} \begin{pmatrix} j_1 & j_2 & j_3 \\ -m_1 & -m_2 & -m_3 \end{pmatrix}
\]

which are obtained directly from (3.91) and the symmetry properties (3.49)-(3.51) for the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients. Furthermore, the non-vanishing conditions for the Wigner 3jm symbols analogous to (3.40) are more symmetric:

\[
\begin{pmatrix} j_1 & j_2 & j_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{pmatrix} \neq 0 \Rightarrow \left\{ \begin{array}{l}
m_1 + m_2 + m_3 = 0 \\
\delta(j_1, j_2, j_3) = 1
\end{array} \right. ,
\]

Thus, let us also introduce another symbol, in analogy with (3.91).
Definition 3.3.19. The Wigner product symbol is defined to be the rightmost symbol of the following identity

\[ M_{j_1, j_2, j_3, m_1, m_2, -m_3} = (-1)^{2j - m_3} \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{pmatrix} \]  

(3.94)

From equations (3.89), (3.91) and (3.94), the Wigner product symbol is also defined by its relation to the Wigner 3\( j m \) symbols according to the following identity:

\[ \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} j \\ l \end{pmatrix} = \sqrt{(2l_1 + 1)(2l_2 + 1)(2l_3 + 1)} \sum_{\mu_1, \mu_2, \mu_3 = -j}^{j} (-1)^{3j - \mu_1 - \mu_2 - \mu_3} \begin{pmatrix} j & l_1 & j \\ \mu_1 & m_1 & \mu_2 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} j & l_2 & j \\ \mu_2 & m_2 & \mu_3 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} j & l_3 & j \\ \mu_3 & m_3 & \mu_1 \end{pmatrix} \]  

(3.95)

With the above definition, equation (3.88) can be restated as:

\[ e^{j}(l_1, m_1)e^{j}(l_2, m_2) = \sum_{l=0}^{2j} (-1)^{2j+m} \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} j \\ l \end{pmatrix} e^{j}(l, m) \]  

(3.96)

In order to re-interpret the Wigner product symbol defined by equation (3.95) via a sum of triple products of Wigner 3\( j m \) symbols, it is convenient to introduce another kind of Wigner symbol already studied in the literature. These are the Wigner 6\( j \) symbols, which are related to the re-coupling coefficients that appear when taking triple tensor products of irreducible \( SU(2) \)-representations.

For simplicity, let us refer to three representations \( \varphi_{j_1}, \varphi_{j_2}, \varphi_{j_3} \), as \( j_1, j_2, j_3 \), respectively. Thus, if \( |j_1 m_1 j_2 m_2 j_3 m_3 \rangle \) is an uncoupled basis vector of the triple tensor product of \( j_1, j_2, j_3 \), a coupled basis vector for the tensor product can be obtained by first coupling \( j_1 \) and \( j_2 \) and then coupling with \( j_3 \), or first coupling \( j_2 \) and \( j_3 \) and then coupling with \( j_1 \), or still, first coupling \( j_3 \) and \( j_1 \) and then with \( j_2 \). Symbolically we describe the three coupling schemes by

(i) \( j_1 + j_2 = j_12, j_12 + j_3 = j \)

(ii) \( j_2 + j_3 = j_23, j_23 + j_1 = j \)

(iii) \( j_3 + j_1 = j_31, j_31 + j_2 = j \)

and the coupled basis vectors arising from the three coupling schemes (i), (ii) and (iii), respectively, are given by

\[ |(j_{12}j_3)jm \rangle = \sum_{m_1 = -j_1}^{j_1} \sum_{m_2 = -j_2}^{j_2} C^{j_1, j_{12}, j_12, j}_{m_1, m_2, m_12} C^{j_{12}, j_3, j}_{m_2, m_3, m_1} \sum_{m_3 = -j_3}^{j_3} C^{j_3, j_1, j_12, j}_{m_3, m_3, m_1} |j_1 m_1 j_2 m_2 j_3 m_3 \rangle \]  

(3.97)
3.3. \( SO(3) \)-invariant decomposition of the operator algebra

\[
|\langle j_{23}j_1|j_{23}j_1 \rangle jm \rangle = \sum_{j_1} \sum_{j_2} \sum_{j_3} C^{j_2,j_3,j_2}_{m_1,m_2,m_3} C^{j_2,j_1,j_3}_{m_2,m_1,m_3} |j_1m_1j_2m_2j_3m_3 \rangle
\]

\[
|\langle j_{31}j_2|j_{31}j_2 \rangle jm \rangle = \sum_{j_1} \sum_{j_2} \sum_{j_3} C^{j_1,j_3,j_1}_{m_1,m_3,m_31} C^{j_1,j_2,j_3}_{m_3,m_2,m_23} |j_1m_1j_2m_2j_3m_3 \rangle
\]

where in case (i), for example, the left side is a coupled basis vector arising from the tensor product of Hilbert spaces with standard basis \{\{|j_{12}j_2m_{12}\}\} and \{\{|j_3m_3\}\}. The range of \( j_{12} \) is determined by the condition \( \delta(j_1, j_2, j_{12}) = 1 \).

**Definition 3.3.20.** The inner products between these coupled basis vectors are the re-coupling coefficients and they define the Wigner 6j symbol as the rightmost symbol of the following identity

\[
|\langle j_{12}j_3|j_{12}j_3 \rangle jm \rangle |\langle j_{23}j_1|j_{23}j_1 \rangle jm \rangle = \frac{(-1)^{j_1+j_2+j_3+j}(2j_{12}+1)(2j_{23}+1)}{\sqrt{(2j_{12}+1)(2j_{23}+1)}} \begin{Bmatrix} j_1 & j_2 & j_{12} \\ j_3 & j & j_{23} \end{Bmatrix}
\]

Therefore, using (3.97), the Wigner 6j symbols can be written as

\[
\begin{Bmatrix} j_1 & j_2 & j_{12} \\ j_3 & j & j_{23} \end{Bmatrix} = \frac{(-1)^{j_1+j_2+j_3+j}}{\sqrt{(2j_{12}+1)(2j_{23}+1)}} \sum_{j_1} \sum_{j_2} \sum_{j_3} C^{j_1,j_2,j_{12}}_{m_1,m_2,m_12} C^{j_{12},j_3,j_2}_{m_2,m_3,m_{23}} C^{j_3,j_2,j_{12}}_{m_3,m_{23},m_{23}} C^{j_2,j_1,j_{12}}_{m_{23},m_{23},m_{23}} C^{j_1,j_3,j_1}_{m_{23},m_{12},m_{12}} C^{j_3,j_2,j_3}_{m_{12},m_{31},m_{31}} C^{j_2,j_3,j_2}_{m_{31},m_{31},m_{31}}
\]

with similar equations for the Wigner 6j symbols obtained by the re-coupling coefficients \( |\langle j_{23}j_1|j_{31}j_1 \rangle jm \rangle |\langle j_{12}j_3|j_{12}j_3 \rangle jm \rangle \) and \( |\langle j_{31}j_2|j_{12}j_1 \rangle jm \rangle |\langle j_{23}j_3|j_{23}j_3 \rangle jm \rangle \).

Replacement of the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients in (3.99) by the Wigner 3jm symbols using equation (3.91) yields the following symmetric expression for the Wigner 6j symbols (cf. [75]):

\[
\begin{Bmatrix} a & b & c \\ d & e & f \end{Bmatrix} = \sum \frac{(-1)^{d+e+f+\alpha+\beta+\gamma}}{\sqrt{(2j_{12}+1)(2j_{23}+1)}} \begin{Bmatrix} a & b & c \\ \alpha & \beta & \gamma \end{Bmatrix} \begin{Bmatrix} a & e & f \\ \alpha & \epsilon & -\phi \end{Bmatrix} \begin{Bmatrix} d & b & f \\ -\delta & \beta & \phi \end{Bmatrix} \begin{Bmatrix} d & e & c \\ \delta & -\epsilon & \gamma \end{Bmatrix}
\]

where the sum is taken over all possible values of \( \alpha, \beta, \gamma, \delta, \epsilon, \phi \), remembering that only three of these are independent. For example, since the sum of the numbers in the second row of a 3jm symbol is zero, we have the relations

\[\alpha = -\epsilon + \phi, \beta = \delta - \phi, \gamma = \epsilon - \delta\]

We should note that the six numbers in a Wigner 6j symbol are on an equal footing, representing total spins and not projection quantum number \( m_i \).
Now, we shall use an identity (cf. [75]) which can be obtained from the orthonormality relation for Wigner $3jm$ symbols. The latter is derived from the one for Clebsch-Gordan coefficients (3.42) and combined with the symmetry properties (3.92) of the Wigner $3jm$ symbols one obtains the identity

$\sum_{\delta,\epsilon,\phi}(-1)^{d-\delta+\epsilon-\epsilon+f-\phi}\begin{pmatrix}a & b & c \\ -\alpha & -\beta & -\gamma \end{pmatrix}\begin{pmatrix}e & a & f \\ \epsilon & \alpha & -\phi \end{pmatrix}\begin{pmatrix}f & b & d \\ \phi & \beta & -\delta \end{pmatrix}\begin{pmatrix}d & c & e \\ \delta & \gamma & -\epsilon \end{pmatrix}$

Together with equation (3.95), this yields the following result:

**Proposition 3.3.21.** The Wigner product symbol is proportional to the product of a Wigner $3jm$ symbol and a Wigner $6j$ symbol, precisely as follows

$\begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{pmatrix} (3.101)$

Then, from equations (3.96) and (3.101) we have immediately:

**Corollary 3.3.22.** The operator product of the standard coupled basis vectors $e^j(l,m)$, stated in Theorem 3.3.16, is given by

$e^j(l_1,m_1)e^j(l_2,m_2) = \sum_{l=0}^{2j}(-1)^{2j+m}\sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)(2l+1)} \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ -m_1 & -m_2 & m \end{pmatrix}\begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ j & j & j \end{pmatrix} e^j(l,m)$

**Remark 3.3.23.** (i) By linearity, given two operators, $F = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} F_{lm} e^j(l,m)$ and $G = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} G_{lm} e^j(l,m)$, with $F_{lm}, G_{lm} \in \mathbb{C}$, their operator product decomposes as $FG = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} (FG)_{lm} e^j(l,m)$, with $(FG)_{lm} \in \mathbb{C}$ given by

$(FG)_{lm} = (-1)^{n+m} \sum_{l_1,l_2=0}^{n} \sum_{m_1=-l_1}^{l_1} \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{pmatrix} [j] F_{l_1,m_1} G_{l_2,m_2}$

where $m_2 = m - m_1$ and the sum in $l_1, l_2$ is restricted by $\delta(l_1,l_2,l) = 1$.

(ii) One should compare the above equation with the equation for the product of operators $F$ and $G$ decomposed in the orthonormal basis of one-element matrices $E_{i,j}$ so that, for $F = \sum_{i,j=1}^{n} F_{ij} E_{i,j}$, $G = \sum_{i,j=1}^{n} G_{ij} E_{i,j}$, $F_{ij}, G_{ij} \in \mathbb{C}$, from (3.87) one has the usual much simpler expression for the matrix product

$(FG)_{ij} = \sum_{k=1}^{n+1} F_{ik} G_{kj}$. 

3.3. SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the operator algebra

Of course, the problem with this familiar and simple product decomposition is that it is not SO(3)-invariant. However, our main justification for going through the SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the operator product in the coupled basis ε^j(l, m) will become clear later on, in Chapter 7.

Explicit formulae

Now, in view of the above remark, it is interesting to have some explicit expressions for the Wigner product symbol. However, from Proposition 3.3.21, this amounts to having explicit formulae for the Wigner 3jm symbol and the particular Wigner 6j symbol appearing in equation (3.101).

The first ones are obtained from (3.91) and the expressions for the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients. For completeness, we list here the one obtained from (3.46):

\[
\left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{array} \right) = \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) S_{m_1, m_2, m_3} N_{l_1, l_2, l_3}, \tag{3.102}
\]

where \( \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \) and \( S_{m_1, m_2, m_3} \) are given respectively by (3.47) and (3.48) via substitution of \( j_i \) for \( l_i \) and

\[
N_{l_1, l_2, l_3} = \sum_{z} (-1)^{l_1-l_2-m_3+z} \frac{z!((l_1 + l_2 - m_3 + z)!(l_1 - m_4 - z)!(l_2 + m_2 - z)!(l_3 - l_2 + m_1 + z)!(l_3 - l_1 - m_2 + z)!}{l_1!l_2!l_3!}, \tag{3.103}
\]

with the usual summation convention (cf. Remark 3.2.8).

We remind that equation (3.102) holds only under the non-vanishing conditions (3.93) for the Wigner 3jm symbols. Also, it is immediate from equations (3.47) and (3.48) that \( \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \) and \( S_{m_1, m_2, m_3} \) are invariant under any permutation of the columns in the Wigner 3jm symbol and any change in sign of the magnetic numbers \( m_i \). Therefore, it is the latter function \( N_{l_1, l_2, l_3} \) that carries the symmetry properties of the Wigner 3jm symbol, namely,

\[
N_{l_1, l_2, l_3} = N_{m_1, m_2, m_3} \equiv (-1)^{l_1+l_2+l_3} N_{m_1, m_2, m_3} \tag{3.104}
\]

Explicit expressions for the Wigner 6j symbol in equation (3.101) can be obtained as a particular case of the known explicit expressions for general Wigner 6j symbols which have been obtained from equations like (3.99) and (3.100) and are listed (cf. eg. 12, 75). The expression obtained by Racah in 1942 yields:

\[
\left\{ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ j & j & j \end{array} \right\} = l_1!l_2!l_3!\Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \sqrt{\frac{(n-l_1)!(n-l_2)!(n-l_3)!}{(n+l_1+1)!(n+l_2+1)!(n+l_3+1)!}} \cdot \sum_k \frac{(-1)^{n+k}(n+1+k)!}{(n+k-l_1-l_2-l_3)!R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)}, \tag{3.105}
\]

where \( R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k) \) is the Racah polynomial.
where \( n = 2j \), and
\[
R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k) = (k - l_1)!(k - l_2)!(k - l_3)!(l_1 + l_2 - k)!(l_2 + l_3 - k)!(l_3 + l_1 - k)!
\]
(3.106)

We note that the function \( \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \) given by (3.47) appears in both expressions (3.102) and (3.105). Therefore, by Proposition 3.3.21 and equation (3.101) this function appears squared in the expression for the Wigner product symbol.

### Symmetry properties of the product rule

Now, the following is immediate from (3.105)-(3.106):

**Proposition 3.3.24.** \( \{l_1 \ l_2 \ l_3 \ j \ j \ j \} \) is invariant by any permutation of \( (l_1 l_2 l_3) \)

This property can also be obtained directly by algebraic manipulations starting from equation (3.100), as shown in Appendix 0.3.

**Remark 3.3.25.** In fact, Proposition 3.3.24 is a particular case of the more general statement: every Wigner 6j symbol is invariant under any permutation of its columns and under any exchange of the upper and lower numbers in any given column. A proof of this statement, which follows from the symmetries of the 3jm symbols and the associativity of the triple tensor product, is found in [13].

From Proposition 3.3.24 and equation (3.101) in Proposition 3.3.21, we have:

**Corollary 3.3.26.** The Wigner product symbols (3.95) have the same symmetry and nonvanishing properties as the Wigner 3jm symbols, namely (cf. (3.92)),
\[
\begin{bmatrix}
  l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\
  m_1 & m_2 & m_3
\end{bmatrix}
\]
[\( j \) =\]
\[
\begin{bmatrix}
  l_2 & l_3 & l_1 \\
  m_2 & m_3 & m_1
\end{bmatrix}
\]
\[
\begin{bmatrix}
  l_3 & l_1 & l_2 \\
  m_3 & m_1 & m_2
\end{bmatrix}
\]
\[
\begin{bmatrix}
  l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\
  m_1 & m_2 & m_3
\end{bmatrix}
\]
\( j \)

\[
\begin{bmatrix}
  l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\
  m_1 & m_2 & m_3
\end{bmatrix}
\]
\( j \) \neq 0 \Rightarrow \left\{ \begin{array}{l}
  m_1 + m_2 + m_3 = 0 \\
  \delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) = 1
\end{array} \right.
\]
(3.108)

**Proof of the parity property:** Together with equation (3.96), the identities (3.107) and (3.108) imply the parity property for operators, as stated in Proposition 3.3.12.

**Remark 3.3.27.** By comparison with the direct proof of Proposition 3.3.12 presented in Appendix 0.2, a look at the above proof is enough to indicate the great amount of combinatorics that is encoded by the Wigner 3jm and 6j symbols. We refer to [13, 75] for overviews of their further properties.
Chapter 4

The Poisson algebra of the classical spin system

This chapter presents the basic mathematical framework for classical mechanics of a spin system. Practically all the material in the introductory section below can be found in basic textbooks on classical mechanics and we refer to some of these, e.g. [1, 5, 31, 37, 49], for the reader not yet too familiar with the subject, or for further details, examples, etc (reference [34] is more familiar to physicists, while the others are more mathematical and closer in style to our brief introduction below). Our emphasis here is to provide a self-contained presentation of the \( SO(3) \)-invariant decomposition of the pointwise product and the Poisson bracket of polynomials, which are not easily found elsewhere (specially the latter).

4.1 Basic definitions of the classical spin system

In this section we collect some basic facts and definitions concerning the Poisson algebra of functions on the 2-sphere \( G/H = S^2 \), whose homogeneous space structure was exploited in (2.38), namely \( G = SO(3) \) or \( SU(2) \) acts by rotations, and in the latter case \( G \) acts via a (fixed) covering homomorphism \( \psi : SU(2) \to SO(3) \), cf. (2.23), (2.32). We remind that the homogeneous 2-sphere carries a \( G \)-invariant symplectic (or area) form \( \omega \), cf. also (2.18), which is (locally) expressed in terms of spherical polar coordinates (2.39) as in (2.40), that is,

\[
\omega = \sin \varphi d\varphi \wedge d\theta .
\] (4.1)

Remark 4.1.1. We often write \( \omega = dS \) to indicate that \( \omega \) is the surface element, but we emphasize that this is a shorthand notation: \( \omega \) is not an exact form. On the other hand, \( \omega \) is a nondegenerate closed 2-form, i.e. a symplectic form. The local expression (4.1) for the \( SO(3) \)-invariant symplectic form \( \omega \) on the sphere
Chapter 4. The Poisson algebra of the classical spin system

is canonical up to a choice of orientation, or sign ±. For the standard choice of orientation on \( \mathbb{R}^3 = SO(3) = SU(2) \), \( dx \wedge dy \wedge dz > 0 \), the induced orientation for \( \omega \) is via the identification

\[
\omega = (xdy \wedge dz + ydz \wedge dx + zdx \wedge dy) x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1 \quad (4.2)
\]

and is the one with the choice of + sign given by equation (4.1). Formula (4.2) above also provides a direct way to verify that \( \omega \) is symplectic and \( G \)-invariant.

For a complex valued continuous function on \( S^2 \), its normalized integral over \( S^2 \) equals its integral over \( G \), namely

\[
\int_G F(gn_0)dg = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} F(n)dS = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_0^{2\pi} \int_0^\pi F(\theta, \varphi) \sin \varphi d\varphi d\theta \quad (4.3)
\]

where \( dg \) denotes the normalized Haar integral, and \( n_0 \in S^2 \) is the “north pole” fixed by \( H = SO(2) \), cf. (2.37). For functions \( F_i \) on \( S^2 \) the \( L^2 \)-inner product is

\[
\langle F_1, F_2 \rangle = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} F_1(n)F_2(n)dS, \quad (4.4)
\]

in particular, the constant 1 has norm 1. On the other hand, the metric on \( S^2 \) and the gradient of a function \( f \) are given in local spherical coordinates by

\[
ds^2 = d\varphi^2 + \sin^2 \varphi d\theta^2, \quad \nabla f = \frac{\partial f}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} + \frac{1}{\sin^2 \varphi} \frac{\partial f}{\partial \theta} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta}. \quad (4.5)
\]

Besides the ordinary pointwise multiplication of functions on the sphere, which is commutative, another classical product of smooth functions on the sphere is defined using the symplectic form and this turns out to be anti-commutative, or skew-symmetric.

In what follows, if \( \alpha \) is an \( n \)-form and \( v \) is a vector field, let \( v \wedge \alpha \) denote the \( (n-1) \)-form obtained via interior product of \( v \) and \( \alpha \). Then, we have the following:

**Definition 4.1.2.** For any smooth function \( f \) on \( S^2 \), its Hamiltonian vector field \( X_f \) is defined by

\[
X_f \wedge \omega + df = 0. \quad (4.6)
\]

In local spherical coordinates, the Hamiltonian vector field has the expression

\[
X_f = \frac{1}{\sin \varphi} \frac{\partial f}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} - \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \right). \quad (4.7)
\]

**Definition 4.1.3.** The Poisson bracket of two smooth functions is, by definition,

\[
\{f_1, f_2\} = X_{f_1}(f_2) = -X_{f_2}(f_1) = \omega(X_{f_1}, X_{f_2}) \quad . \quad (4.8)
\]
4.1. Basic definitions of the classical spin system

In local spherical coordinates, it is written as

$$\{f_1, f_2\} = \frac{1}{\sin \varphi} \left( \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial \theta} - \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial \theta} \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial \varphi} \right).$$  \hspace{1cm} (4.9)

In particular, it follows that

$$\{x, y\} = z, \quad \{y, z\} = x, \quad \{z, x\} = y$$  \hspace{1cm} (4.10)

and, furthermore, it follows immediately from (4.8) the following:

**Proposition 4.1.4.** The Poisson bracket is a derivation with respect to the ordinary pointwise product of functions:

$$\{f_1, f_2 f_3\} = \{f_1, f_2\} f_3 + f_2 \{f_1, f_3\}.$$  \hspace{1cm} (4.11)

Finally, while the ordinary commutative product is associative, for the skew-symmetric Poisson bracket we have:

**Proposition 4.1.5.** The Poisson bracket satisfies the Jacobi identity:

$$\{\{f, \{g, h\}\}, f\} + \{\{g, \{h, f\}\}, g\} = 0$$ \hspace{1cm} (4.12)

and thus defines a Lie algebra on the space of smooth functions on the sphere.

**Proof.** First, note that for any Hamiltonian vector field $X_f$ defined by (4.6), it follows from $\omega = 0$ and Cartan’s “magic” formula $\mathcal{L}_{X_f} \omega = X_f \omega + d(X_f \omega)$ that $\mathcal{L}_{X_f} \omega = 0$. It follows that $\mathcal{L}_{X_f}(\{g, h\}) = X_f(\{g, h\}) = \{X_f(g), h\} + \{g, X_f(h)\}$. But, from (4.10), this equation is equivalent to $\{f, \{g, h\}\} = \{\{f, g\}, h\} + \{g, \{f, h\}\}$, which is equivalent to (4.12). \hspace{1cm} □

**Corollary 4.1.6.** The Jacobi identity (4.12) is equivalent to

$$[X_f, X_g] = X_{\{f, g\}}.$$  \hspace{1cm} (4.13)

**Proof.** By definition, $[X_f, X_g](h) = X_f(X_g(h)) - X_g(X_f(h)) = X_f(\{g, h\}) - X_g(\{f, h\}) = \{f, g\} - \{g, f\}$. But from (4.12), this is equal to $\{\{f, g\}, h\} = X_{\{f, g\}}(h)$. And similarly, from (4.13) we get (4.12). \hspace{1cm} □

Because of (4.12)-(4.13), the Poisson algebra is also called the Poisson-Lie algebra of smooth functions on a symplectic manifold.

**Definition 4.1.7.** The Poisson algebra of $S^2$ is the space of smooth complex functions on $S^2$ with its commutative pointwise product · and anti-commutative Poisson bracket $\{ \cdot, \cdot \}$ defined by the $\text{SO}(3)$-invariant symplectic form $\omega$ given by (4.1)-(4.2), via (4.6)-(4.9), satisfying (4.11)-(4.12), which shall be denoted $\mathcal{C}_c^\infty(S^2, \omega)$. 

Chapter 4. The Poisson algebra of the classical spin system

Remark 4.1.8. The importance of Hamiltonian vector fields on $S^2$ is that they generate dynamics of time-dependent functions on the sphere in the same sense of usual Hamilton-Poisson dynamics derived from Newton’s laws. Thus, given a preferred differentiable function $h : S^2 \to \mathbb{R}$, usually called the Hamiltonian function, it generates a flow on the 2-sphere that defines the dynamics of a differentiable function $f : S^2 \times \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}$ via Hamilton’s equation:

$$\frac{df}{dt} = X_h(f) + \frac{\partial f}{\partial t},$$

which can be rewritten, using (4.8), as

$$\frac{df}{dt} = \{h, f\} + \frac{\partial f}{\partial t}.$$  

These equations extend naturally to define the dynamics of a complex-valued function $f : S^2 \times \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{C}$. One must remark the close resemblance of equation (4.15) to Heisenberg’s equation (3.86), a resemblance which is at the core of Bohr’s correspondence principle.

We remind that Poisson algebras can also be defined on spaces of smooth functions on manifolds of a more general type, called Poisson manifolds. In the context of $G$-invariant algebras, $G = SU(2)$, let us now take a closer look at the Poisson algebra of smooth functions on $G^* \simeq G = \mathbb{R}^3$ (cf. [49], for instance, for more details). Referring to the extended Hopf map $\mathbb{C}^2 \to \mathbb{R}^3$ given by (2.31), and regarding $\mathbb{R}^3$ as $G^*$, $(x, y, z)$ can be seen as the “angular momentum” coordinates, so that the Poisson bi-vector field on $G^*$ is given up to a choice of sign by

$$\Pi = x\partial_y \wedge \partial_z + y\partial_z \wedge \partial_x + z\partial_x \wedge \partial_y$$

and the Poisson bracket of two smooth functions $F, H : G^* = \mathbb{R}^3 \to \mathbb{C}$ is given by

$$\{F, H\} = \Pi(DF, DH).$$

Now, except at the origin, the foliation of this Poisson manifold $(G^*, \Pi)$ by symplectic leaves is regular: all symplectic leaves are 2-spheres centered at the origin, which are $G$-invariant submanifolds of $G^* = \mathbb{R}^3$ via the coadjoint action. That is, each of the spheres is a coadjoint orbit of $G = SU(2)$ with a $G$-invariant symplectic form, defined as in (2.18). Moreover, from Hamilton’s equation (4.15), each of these spheres is also an invariant space under the Poisson dynamics, in other words, the classical dynamics of a $SU(2)$-symmetric mechanical system defined on $(G^*, \Pi)$ restricts to Poisson dynamics given by (4.15) on each $G$-invariant sphere.

From another viewpoint, let us decompose $G^* - \{0\} = \mathbb{R}^3 - \{0\} \simeq S^2 \times \mathbb{R}^+$ and consider the Poisson algebra $\{C^\infty_c(S^2 \times \mathbb{R}^+), \Pi\}$. It follows that this “extended” Poisson algebra decomposes under the coadjoint action of $SU(2)$ into a (continuous) sum of $G$-invariant Poisson subalgebras $\{C^\infty_c(S^2), \omega_r\}, r \in \mathbb{R}^+$, which are all isomorphic, i.e. $\{C^\infty_c(S^2), \omega_r\} \simeq \{C^\infty_c(S^2), \omega\}, \forall r \in \mathbb{R}^+$, under rescaling of $\omega_r$. 

4.2 SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the Poisson algebra

Therefore, taking appropriate cautions, as restricting to the space of smooth functions \( f : S^2 \times \mathbb{R}^+ \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \) with compact support in \( \mathbb{R}^+ \), etc, we can write:

\[
\{C_c^\infty(S^2 \times \mathbb{R}^+), \Pi\} \cong \{C_c^\infty(S^2), \omega\} \otimes C_c^\infty(\mathbb{R}^+).
\]

Thus, for a classical spin system, i.e. \( G = SU(2) \)-symmetric classical mechanical system, not much is gained by extending in such a trivial way \( \{C_c^\infty(S^2), \omega\} \), the \( G \)-invariant Poisson algebra of \( S^2 \), to the Poisson algebra \( \{C_c^\infty(S^2 \times \mathbb{R}^+), \Pi\} \).

On the other hand, as \( G = SU(2) \) acts through \( SO(3) \) on \( S^2 \), this action extends to a \( G \)-action on \( T^*S^2 \) which is symplectic for the canonical symplectic form \( d\eta \) on \( T^*S^2 \) and this defines another \( G = SU(2) \)-invariant Poisson algebra, denoted \( \{C_c^\infty(T^*S^2), d\eta\} \). But this algebra is “too big” to be the Poisson algebra of the classical spin system because \( T^*S^2 \) is a real 4-dimensional symplectic space and this corresponds to a classical dynamical system with 2 degrees of freedom, while quantum spin-\( j \) systems are dynamical systems with 1 degree of freedom. Similarly or worse in dimensional counting, if we consider \( S^2 \times S^2 \), \( T^*S^3 \), etc...

In view of the above discussion, it is natural to make the following definition:

**Definition 4.1.9.** The classical spin mechanical system, or the classical spin system, is the homogeneous 2-sphere with its Poisson algebra \( \{C_c^\infty(S^2), \omega\} \).

Following standard physics terminology, the 2-sphere with its \( SO(3) \)-invariant area form, \( (S^2, \omega) \), is called the phase space of the classical spin system.

**Remark 4.1.10.** The homogeneous 2-sphere \( S^2 \) with its \( SO(3) \)-invariant area form \( \omega \) and metric, given by (4.1) and (4.5) respectively, is also a Kähler (or complex) manifold and this reflects in the fact that

\[
\omega(X_{f_1}, X_{f_2}) = \omega(\nabla f_1, \nabla f_2).
\]

We note that the phase space of an affine mechanical system, \( (\mathbb{R}^{2k}, \omega) \), can also be seen as a Kähler manifold, \( \mathbb{C}^k \). However, this identification depends on the choice of a complex structure and the full group of symmetries of a classical affine mechanical system does not preserve a complex structure. This situation contrasts with the case of the classical spin system: the full symmetry group \( SU(2) \), which acts on \( S^2 \) via \( SO(3) \), preserves the symplectic form (4.1) and the metric (4.5) and therefore it preserves the complex structure that is compatible with both.

4.2 SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the Poisson algebra

Having defined the Poisson algebra of the classical spin system, we now study how it decomposes under the action of \( SO(3) \), as this will be fundamental for what will follow later on. To this end, we must look at the polynomial algebra on \( S^2 \).

---

1 Refer to the next chapter, Intermission, for definition of a classical affine mechanical system and the affine symplectic form \( \omega \) in \( (\mathbb{R}^{2k}, \omega) \), as well as its symmetry group, etc.
4.2.1 The irreducible summands of the polynomial algebra

Let $\mathbb{R}[x, y, z]$ be the algebra of real polynomials on $\mathbb{R}^3$. Their restriction to $S^2$ defines a distinguished class of functions densely approximating smooth functions,

$$\mathbb{R}[x, y, z] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}[x, y, z] / \langle x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 1 \rangle \simeq Poly_\mathbb{R}(S^2) \subset C^\infty_\mathbb{R}(S^2)$$

(4.16)

We regard these spaces as the real form of the spaces of $\mathbb{C}$-valued functions, that is, of their complexified versions

$$\mathbb{C}[x, y, z] / \langle x^2 + y^2 + z^2 - 1 \rangle \simeq Poly_\mathbb{C}(S^2) \subset C^\infty_\mathbb{C}(S^2)$$

(4.17)

These function spaces are $SO(3)$-modules with the induced action

$$F \rightarrow F^g, \ F^g(n) = F(g^{-1}n)$$

(4.18)

In particular, $g \in SO(3)$ transforms a polynomial $Y$ by substituting the variables

$$Y(x, y, z) \rightarrow Y(x', y', z') = Y^g(x, y, z)$$

where $(x', y', z') = (x, y, z)g$ (matrix product). Then with the basis $\{x, y, z\}$, linear forms transform by $g \in SO(3)$ according to the standard representation $\psi_1$ on $\mathbb{R}^3$, that is, $\psi_1(g) = g$, and the action on forms of degree $l$ is the $l$-th symmetric tensor product of $\psi_1$, with the following splitting

$$\mathbb{R}[x, y, z]_l : S^l \psi_1 = \psi_l + \psi_{l-2} + \psi_{l-4} + \ldots$$

On the other hand, multiplication by $(x^2 + y^2 + z^2)$ is injective in the polynomial ring, and clearly the lower summands lie in the subspace

$$\mathbb{R}[x, y, z]_{l-2} (x^2 + y^2 + z^2) \subset \mathbb{R}[x, y, z]_l : \psi_{l-2} + \psi_{l-4} + \ldots$$

Consequently, when we restrict functions to $S^2$ we identify them according to (4.10), and then there will be a unique irreducible summand of type $\psi_l$ for each $l$, spanned by polynomials of proper (minimal) degree $l$. In this way, we have obtained the following result:

**Proposition 4.2.1.** Real (resp. complex) polynomial functions of proper degree $\leq n$ on $S^2$ constitute a $SO(3)$-representation with the same splitting into irreducibles as the space of Hermitian matrices (resp. the full matrix space) in dimension $n + 1$ :

$$Poly_\mathbb{R}(S^2)_{\leq n} = \sum_{l=0}^{n} Poly(\psi_l) \simeq \sum_{l=0}^{n} \mathcal{H}(\psi_l) = \mathcal{H}(n + 1), \ \text{cf. (3.20)}$$

(4.19)

$$Poly_\mathbb{C}(S^2)_{\leq n} = \sum_{l=0}^{n} Poly(\varphi_l) \simeq \sum_{l=0}^{n} M_\mathbb{C}(\varphi_l) = M_\mathbb{C}(n + 1), \ \text{cf. (3.20)}$$

(4.20)

**Definition 4.2.2.** $Poly(\psi_l)$ (resp. its complex extension $Poly(\varphi_l)$) denotes the space of spherical harmonics of type $\psi_l$ (resp. $\varphi_l$), $0 \leq l \leq n$. In view of the relation $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$ these are polynomial functions of proper degree $l$. 

4.2. SO(3)-invariant decomposition of the Poisson algebra

4.2.2 The standard basis of spherical harmonics

For the sake of completeness, let us also give a procedure for the calculation of spherical harmonics, namely polynomials of proper degree \( l \) which constitute a standard orthonormal basis

\[
Y_{l,l}, Y_{l,l-1}, \ldots, Y_{l,0}, \ldots, Y_{l,-l+1}, Y_{l,-l}
\]

(4.21)

for the representation space \( \text{Poly}(\varphi_l) \simeq \mathbb{C}^{2l+1} \), \( l \geq 1 \). Sometimes we also use the notation \( Y_{m,l} \) for \( Y_{l,m} \).

The basic case is \( l = 1 \), where \( g \in SO(3) \) transforms linear forms, expressed in the basis \( \{x, y, z\} \), by the same matrix \( g \). Namely, the infinitesimal generators \( L_k \in SO(3) \) are the matrices in (2.20), and the angular momentum operators act linearly on \( \mathbb{C}\{x, y, z\} \simeq \mathbb{C}^3 \) with the matrix representation

\[
J_k = iL_k, \quad k = 1, 2, 3, \quad J_{\pm} = J_1 \pm iJ_2,
\]

for \( L_k \) given by (2.20). Then, for example, \( J_3(x) = iy, J_3(y) = -ix \). The operators \( J_k \) and \( J_{\pm} \) act as derivations on functions in general, for example

\[
J_3((x + iy)^l) = l(x + iy)^{l-1}
\]

and consequently \( Y_{l,l} \) must be proportional to \((x + iy)^l\).

**Remark 4.2.3.** As in the definition of the standard coupled basis of operators (cf. section 2.4.2), the definition of a standard orthonormal basis for each \( \text{Poly}(\varphi_l) \simeq \mathbb{C}^{2l+1} \) depends on a choice of overall phase (one for each \( \text{Poly}(\varphi_l) \)), see Remark 3.2.5 and Proposition 3.3.5.

We set \( Y_{0,0} = 1 \) and choose the phase convention by setting

\[
Y_{l,l} = \frac{(-1)^l}{\lambda_l} \left( x + iy \right)^l, \quad \forall l \in \mathbb{N}, \quad Y_{l,m-1} = \frac{1}{\beta_{l,m}} J^- Y_{l,m}, \quad \text{for} \quad 0 < |m| < l, \quad (4.22)
\]

where \( \lambda_l = \lambda_{l,l} > 0 \) is calculated by

\[
\lambda_l^2 = \| (x + iy)^l \|^2 = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} (1 - z^2)^l dS = \sum_{k=0}^{l} \binom{l}{k} \frac{(-1)^k}{2k+1} = \frac{(l!)^2 2^{2l}}{(2l+1)!} \quad (4.23)
\]

With reference to (3.16), (3.17), (3.76) and (6.17), we also conclude

\[
Y_{l,m} = \frac{(-1)^l}{\lambda_{l,m}} J_{l-m}^-(x + iy)^l, \quad \lambda_{l,m} = \frac{l! 2^l \sqrt{2l+1} \sqrt{(l-m)!}}{(l+m)!}, \quad 0 \leq m \leq l, \quad (4.24)
\]

and changing \( m \rightarrow -m \) has the effect

\[
Y_{l,-m} = (-1)^m \overline{Y_{l,m}}, \quad 0 \leq m \leq l. \quad (4.25)
\]
Finally, we have the following relations, that set $Y_{l,m}$ as eigenvector of $J_3$ and $J_2$:

$$J_3 Y_{l,m} = m Y_{l,m}, \quad \sum_{k=1}^{3} J_k^2 Y_{l,m} = l(l+1)Y_{l,m} \tag{4.26}$$

It should be mentioned that $Y_{l,0}$ depends only on $z$. For easy reference we list the resulting functions for $l = 1, 2, 3$:

$$Y_{1,1} = -\sqrt{\frac{3}{2}} (x + iy), \quad Y_{1,0} = \sqrt{3} z, \quad Y_{1,-1} = \sqrt{\frac{3}{2}} (x - iy)$$

$$Y_{2,2} = \sqrt{\frac{15}{8}} (x + iy)^2, \quad Y_{2,1} = -\sqrt{\frac{15}{2}} (x + iy)z, \quad Y_{2,0} = \frac{\sqrt{5}}{2} (3z^2 - 1) \tag{4.27}$$

$$Y_{3,3} = -\sqrt{\frac{35}{4}} (x + iy)^3, \quad Y_{3,2} = \frac{3}{2} \sqrt{\frac{35}{6}} (x + iy)^2 z,$$

$$Y_{3,1} = -\sqrt{\frac{21}{4}} (x + iy)(5z^2 - 1), \quad Y_{3,0} = \frac{\sqrt{7}}{2} (5z^3 - 3z) \tag{4.28}$$

**Remark 4.2.4.** As exemplified above, we remind that all spherical harmonics may be homogenized by using the relation $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$. Thus, if $n \in S^2$ has cartesian coordinates $(x, y, z)$, so that $Y_{l,m} \equiv Y_{l,m}(x, y, z) = Y_{l,m}(n)$, and $-n \in S^2$ denotes the antipodal point to $n$, with coordinates $(-x, -y, -z)$, then

$$Y_{l,m}(-n) = (-1)^l Y_{l,m}(n). \tag{4.29}$$

Because it is not always so easy to determine the proper degree of a spherical polynomial expressed as a polynomial in the cartesian coordinates $(x, y, z)$, in view of the relation $x^2 + y^2 + z^2 = 1$, it is useful to have formulae for the spherical harmonics which are expressed in terms of spherical coordinates $(\varphi, \theta)$, cf. (2.39).

These are well known and, with our previous scaling convention, we have

$$Y_{l,m} = Y_{l,m}^m = \sqrt{2l+1} \frac{(l-m)!}{(l+m)!} P_{l,m}^m(\cos \varphi) e^{im\theta}, \tag{4.29}$$

$$Y_{l,m}(0, \theta) = \delta_{m,0} \sqrt{2l+1} \tag{4.30}$$

where the functions $P_{l,m}^m$ are the so-called associated Legendre polynomials, which are “classical” well-known polynomials in $\cos \varphi = z$ and $\sin \varphi = (1 - z^2)^{1/2}$ and the identity (4.30) simply means that $Y_{l,m}$ vanishes at the north pole, except when $m = 0$, in which case the value is $\sqrt{2l+1}$.

More precisely, the functions $P_l = P_l^0$ are the Legendre polynomials, normalized so that $P_l(1) = 1$. As polynomials in $z$, they are defined by

$$P_l(z) = \frac{1}{2^l} \sum_{k=0}^{[l/2]} (-1)^k \frac{(2l - 2k)!}{k!(l-k)!(l-2k)!} z^{l-2k}, \tag{4.31}$$
where \([q]\) denotes the integral part of \(q \in \mathbb{Q}\), or by Rodrigues' formula:

\[
P_l(z) = \frac{1}{2^l l!} \frac{d^l}{dz^l} (z^2 - 1)^l.
\]  

They can also be written as polynomials in \((1 + z)\) by

\[
P_l(z) = \sum_{k=0}^{l} (-1)^{l+k} \binom{l+k}{k} \left(\frac{1+z}{2}\right)^k \sum_{k=0}^{l} \frac{(-1)^{l+k} (l+k)!}{(k!)(2l-k)!} \left(\frac{1+z}{2}\right)^k
\]

and they satisfy the following differential equation:

\[
\frac{d}{dz} P_{l+1}(z) = (2l+1) P_l(z) + (2(l-2)+1) P_{l-2}(z) + (2(l-4)+1) P_{l-4}(z) + \cdots
\]

\[
\iff (2l+1) P_l(z) = \frac{d}{dz} [P_{l+1}(z) - P_{l-1}(z)].
\]

Furthermore, the Legendre polynomials are orthogonal in the interval \((-1, 1)\)

\[
\int_{-1}^{1} P_l(z) P_k(z) dz = \delta_{l,k} \frac{2}{2l+1}.
\]

The associated Legendre polynomials \(P^m_l\) are defined for \(m \geq 0\) by

\[
P^m_l(z) = (-1)^m (1 - z^2)^{m/2} \frac{d^m}{dz^m} P_l(z), \ m \geq 0
\]

and for negative \(m\) by the identity

\[
P_l^{-m} = (-1)^m \frac{(l-m)!}{(l+m)!} P_l^m.
\]

By setting \(P_0^0 = 1, \ P_l^m = 0\) for \(l < m\), and

\[
P_l(z) = (-1)^l (2l-1)! (1 - z^2)^{l/2},
\]

the polynomials \(P_l^m\) can also be derived by the recurrence formula

\[
(l-m) P_l^m(z) = (2l-1) z P_{l-1}^m(z) - (l+m-1) P_{l+2}^m(z).
\]

The first polynomials are given by:

\[
P_0^0 = z, \ P_1^1 = -(1 - z^2)^{1/2}, \ P_2^0 = \frac{1}{2}(3z^2 - 1), \ P_1^2 = -3z(1 - z^2)^{1/2}, \ P_2^2 = 3(1 - z^2),
\]

\[
P_3^0 = \frac{1}{2} z(5z^2 - 3), \ P_3^1 = \frac{3}{2}(1 - 5z^2)(1 - z^2)^{1/2}, \ P_3^2 = 15z(1 - z^2), \ P_3^3 = -15(1 - z^2)^{3/2}
\]
4.2.3 Decompositions of the classical products

The space of complex polynomials on the 2-sphere defined by (4.17), \( \text{Poly}_C(S^2) \), densely approximates the space of smooth functions on the 2-sphere, \( C_\infty^\infty(S^2) \), and therefore it densely approximates the Poisson algebra of the classical spin system, \( \{C_\infty^\infty(S^2), \omega \} \), cf. Definitions 4.1.7 and 4.1.9, by letting \( n \to \infty \) for \( \text{Poly}_C(S^2) \leq n \subset C_\infty^\infty(S^2) \).

Thus, although the classical products of functions on the sphere, the pointwise product and the Poisson bracket, are defined for general smooth functions on \( S^2 \), for what follows it is useful to have formulas for these classical products as decomposed in the standard orthonormal basis of spherical harmonics,

\[ \langle Y_{l,m}, Y_{l',m'} \rangle = \delta_{l,l'} \delta_{m,m'} . \]

The formula for the pointwise product has long been known, although it is not so commonly presented with its proof. Here we prove it following the approach outlined in [64], which uses a connection between the above functions and the Wigner \( D \)-functions. On the other hand, as far as we know, the formula for the Poisson bracket appeared for the first time only in 2002, in a paper by Freidel and Krasnov [30], on which our proof below is based.

Decomposition of the pointwise product

**Proposition 4.2.5.** The pointwise product of spherical harmonics decomposes in the basis of spherical harmonics according to the following formula:

\[ Y_{l_1,m_1} Y_{l_2,m_2} = \sum_{l=|l_1-l_2|}^{l_1+l_2} \sqrt{\frac{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)}{2l+1}} C_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_1,l_2,l} Y_{l,m} \]  

(4.41)

**Remark 4.2.6.** We note that the particular rightmost Clebsch-Gordan coefficient appearing in equation (4.41) has a simple closed formula (cf. [75]):

\[ C_{0,0,0}^{l_1,l_2,l} = \frac{(-1)^{(l_1+l_2-l_3)/2} \Delta(l_1,l_2,l_3)((l_1+l_2+l_3)/2)!}{((l_1+l_2+l_3)/2)!((l_1-l_2+l_3)/2)!((l_1+l_2-l_3)/2)!} , \]

(4.42)

for \( L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3 \) even, and \( C_{0,0,0}^{l_1,l_2,l} = 0 \) for \( L \) odd, where \( \Delta(l_1,l_2,l_3) \) is given by equation (3.47). We also note that the vanishing condition above follows from one of the symmetries of the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients (cf. (3.49)), namely,

\[ C_{0,0,0}^{l_1,l_2,l} = (-1)^{l_1+l_2+l_3} C_{-l_1,-l_2,-l_3}^{l_1,l_2,l} . \]

(4.43)

**Proof.** The elements \( g \in SO(3) \) rotate the points \( p \) in the euclidean 3-space and its unit sphere \( S^2 \), but fixing the points we can also view a rotation as a transformation...
of the coordinate system \((x, y, z)\) to another system \((x', y', z')\). Then a function \(Y\) on the sphere is transformed to a function \(Y^g\) such that

\[ Y^g(x, y, z) = Y(x', y', z'), \quad Y^g(\varphi, \theta) = Y(\varphi', \theta'), \]

and on the other hand

\[ Y^g_{l,m} = \sum_{\mu} D^l_{\mu,m}(g) Y_{l,\mu} \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.44)

since \(g \rightarrow D^l(g)\) is, by definition, the matrix representation of \(SO(3)\) on the space spanned by the functions \(\{Y_{l,m}\}\). Now, for a fixed positive integer \(l\) and two points \(p_1 = (\varphi_1, \theta_1), p_2 = (\varphi_2, \theta_2)\) on the sphere, we claim that the quantity

\[ \Theta = \sum_{m} Y_{l,m}(\varphi_1, \theta_1) Y_{l,m}(\varphi_2, \theta_2) \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.45)

is invariant under rotations. In fact, by (4.44) and the unitary property of the matrix \(D^l = D^l(g)\),

\[ \Theta^g = \sum_{m} \sum_{\mu_1, \mu_2} D^l_{\mu_1, \mu_2} D^l_{\mu_2, \mu_1}(g) Y_{l,\mu_1}(\varphi_1, \theta_1) Y_{l,\mu_2}(\varphi_2, \theta_2) \]

\[ = \sum_{\mu_1, \mu_2} \delta_{\mu_1, \mu_2} Y_{l,\mu_1}(\varphi_1, \theta_1) Y_{l,\mu_2}(\varphi_2, \theta_2) = \sum_{\mu} Y_{l,\mu}(\varphi_1, \theta_1) Y_{l,\mu}(\varphi_2, \theta_2) = \Theta \]

In particular, let \(\varphi\) be the spherical distance between \(p_1\) and \(p_2\), and choose \(g\) to rotate the coordinate system so that \(\varphi' = 0\) and \(\theta' = 0\). Then \(p_1\) is the new north pole and hence \(\varphi' = \varphi\), and by (4.30) the quantity (4.45) becomes

\[ \Theta = Y_{l,0}(0, \theta'_1) Y_{l,0}(\varphi, 0) = \sqrt{2l + 1} Y_{l,0}(\varphi, 0) \]

Combined with the first formula (4.45) of \(\Theta\) this yields the general formula

\[ Y_{l,0}(\varphi, 0) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2l + 1}} \sum_{m} Y_{l,m}(\varphi_1, \theta_1) Y_{l,m}(\varphi_2, \theta_2) \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.46)

On the other hand, let us evaluate the identity (4.44) with \(m = 0\) at the point \(p_2\) and obtain the following identity similar to (4.46)

\[ Y_{l,0}(\varphi_2', 0) = Y_{l,0}(\varphi'_2, \theta'_2) = \sum_{m} D^l_{m,0}(g) Y_{l,m}(\varphi_2, \theta_2) \]  \hspace{1cm} (4.47)

Now, choose the rotation \(g = R(\alpha, \beta, 0)\) with Euler angle \(\gamma = 0\) (cf. (2.20)), which rotates the (old) north pole \((0, 0, 1)\) to the point

\[ p_1 = (x_1, y_1, z_1) = (\cos \alpha \sin \beta, \sin \alpha \sin \beta, \cos \beta), \]
namely the new north pole is \( p_1 = (\varphi_1, \theta_1) = (\beta, \alpha) \) and therefore its spherical
distance to \( p_2 = \varphi_2' \). Consequently, the left sides of (4.40) and (4.47) are identical,
both expressing the same general coupling rule, so we conclude
\[
Y_{l,m}(\beta, \alpha) = \sqrt{2l + 1} D_{m,0}(\alpha, \beta, 0)
\]
Combing the above identity with the coupling rule (3.44) for \( D \)-functions, we
deduce the formula (4.41) as follows:
\[
\begin{align*}
Y_{l_1, m_1}(\varphi, \theta)Y_{l_2, m_2}(\varphi, \theta) &= \sqrt{(2l_1 + 1)(2l_2 + 1)} D_{l_1,0}^m(0, \varphi, 0) D_{l_2,0}^m(0, \varphi, 0) \\
&= \sqrt{(2l_1 + 1)(2l_2 + 1)} \sum_l C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{l_1, l_2, l} P(l_1, l_2, l) Y_{l,m} \\
&= \sum_{l=|l_1-l_2|+1}^{l_1+l_2-1} \sqrt{(2l_1 + 1)(2l_2 + 1)} \frac{D_{l_1,0}^m(0, \varphi, 0) D_{l_2,0}^m(0, \varphi, 0)}{2l + 1} C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{l_1, l_2, l} P(l_1, l_2, l) Y_{l,m}
\end{align*}
\]

In the above sum the range of \( l \) is also restricted to \( l \equiv l_1 + l_2 (\text{mod} 2) \), since the coefficient \( C_{0,0,0}^{l_1, l_2, l} \) vanishes when \( l + l_1 + l_2 \) is odd.

**Decomposition of the Poisson bracket**

**Proposition 4.2.7** (34). The Poisson bracket of spherical harmonics decomposes
in the basis of spherical harmonics according to the following formula:
\[
i \{ Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \} = \sum_{l=|l_1-l_2|+1}^{l_1+l_2-1} \sqrt{(2l_1 + 1)(2l_2 + 1)} \frac{D_{l_1,0}^m(0, \varphi, 0) D_{l_2,0}^m(0, \varphi, 0)}{2l + 1} C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{l_1, l_2, l} P(l_1, l_2, l) Y_{l,m}
\] (4.48)

where, by definition,
\[
P(l_1, l_2, l) = (-1)^{(l_1+l_2-l+1)/2} \sqrt{2l + 1} \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3)(L + 1)((L - 1)/2)!
\]

for \( L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3 \) odd, and \( P(l_1, l_2, l_3) = 0 \) for \( L \) even.

**Remark 4.2.8.** One should note the close resemblance between formula (4.40) for
the pointwise product and formula (4.47) for the Poisson bracket, in view of the
close resemblance between formulas (4.42) and (4.44) for the coefficients (which
depend only on the \( l \)'s) multiplying \( C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{l_1, l_2, l} \) in each case.

Note also that, since the Poisson bracket is skew symmetric, the summation in
(4.48) starts with \( l = |l_2 - l_1| + 1 = \max \{|l_1 - l_2 - 1|, |l_2 - l_1 - 1|\} \).

**Proof.** The calculation for the decomposition of the Poisson bracket
\[
\{ Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \} = \frac{\Delta(l_1, m_1, l_2, m_2)}{\lambda_{l_1, m_1} \lambda_{l_2, m_2}} \left\{ J_{l_1}^{l_1-m_1} (x + iy)^{l_1}, J_{l_2}^{l_2-m_2} (x + iy)^{l_2} \right\}
\] (4.50)
can be considerably simplified by the appropriate choices of coordinates on $\mathbb{R}^3$, perhaps also complex coordinates since the functions are complex. Thus, in addition to $(x, y, z)$ and spherical polar coordinates
\[(\rho, \varphi, \theta) : x = \rho \sin \varphi \cos \theta, y = \rho \sin \varphi \sin \theta, z = \cos \varphi,\]
following [30] we shall also express the various vector fields (or infinitesimal operators) in terms of the coordinate system
\[(u, v, z) : u = x + iy, v = x - iy, z = z \quad (4.51)\]
(the main difficulty with using only spherical polar coordinates for this calculation lies in handling the derivatives of the associated Legendre polynomials).

Now, via the action of $SO(3)$ on $\mathbb{R}^3$ the angular momentum operators $J_k$ act as derivations of functions, yielding the following (complex valued) vector fields
\begin{align*}
J_1 &= i(z \frac{\partial}{\partial y} - y \frac{\partial}{\partial z}) = i(\sin \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} + \cot \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta}) \\
J_2 &= i(x \frac{\partial}{\partial z} - z \frac{\partial}{\partial x}) = i(-\cos \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} + \cot \theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta}) \\
J_3 &= i(y \frac{\partial}{\partial x} - x \frac{\partial}{\partial y}) = u \frac{\partial}{\partial u} - v \frac{\partial}{\partial v} = -i \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \quad (4.52)
\end{align*}
\begin{align*}
J_+ &= J_1 + iJ_2 = 2z \frac{\partial}{\partial v} - u \frac{\partial}{\partial z} = e^{i\theta} \left( \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} + i \cot \varphi \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \right) \\
J_- &= J_1 - iJ_2 = -2z \frac{\partial}{\partial u} + v \frac{\partial}{\partial z} = e^{-i\theta} \left( -\frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} + i \cot \varphi \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \right)
\end{align*}
which are also tangential to the unit sphere $S^2 = (\rho = 1)$. Let us also express the coordinate vector fields of the system (4.51) in terms of spherical coordinates
\begin{align*}
\frac{\partial}{\partial u} &= \frac{1}{2} \left( \sin \varphi e^{-i\theta} \frac{\partial}{\partial \rho} + \cos \varphi e^{-i\theta} \frac{1}{\rho} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} - \frac{ie^{-i\theta}}{\rho \sin \varphi} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \right) \\
\frac{\partial}{\partial v} &= \frac{1}{2} \left( \sin \varphi e^{i\theta} \frac{\partial}{\partial \rho} + \cos \varphi e^{i\theta} \frac{1}{\rho} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} + \frac{ie^{i\theta}}{\rho \sin \varphi} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \right) \quad (4.53) \\
\frac{\partial}{\partial z} &= \cos \varphi \frac{\partial}{\partial \rho} - \sin \varphi \frac{1}{\rho} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi}
\end{align*}
In particular, along the sphere $S^2$ these operators also have a component in the normal direction $\frac{\partial}{\partial \rho}$, which is simply ignored when we calculate the Poisson bracket (4.8) on $S^2$. The following lemma turns out to be very useful.

**Lemma 4.2.9.** The Poisson bracket $\{F, G\}$ on the 2-sphere can be expressed by the formula
\[i \{F, G\} = \left( \frac{\partial F}{\partial u} \right)(J_+ G) + \left( \frac{\partial F}{\partial v} \right)(J_- G) + \left( \frac{\partial F}{\partial z} \right)(J_3 G) \quad (4.54)\]
Proof. It is straightforward to calculate the right hand side of the identity in terms of the coordinates \((\varphi, \theta)\), using the expressions (4.52) and (4.53). Then one arrives at the expression (4.58) multiplied by \(i\). □

The spherical harmonics \(Y_{l}^{m}\) are generated by the successive application of the operator \(J_{-}\) to the monomial \(u^{l}\), and calculation of their Poisson bracket (4.50) amounts to applying operator products of type \(\frac{\partial}{\partial z} J_{-}^{k}\) and \(\frac{\partial}{\partial u} J_{-}^{k}\) to \(u^{l}\). However, since the commutation relations between \(J_{-}^{k}\) and \(\frac{\partial}{\partial u}\) or \(\frac{\partial}{\partial v}\) are rather intricate, the coordinates (4.51) suggest themselves as more suitable for the calculation of the bracket of these particular functions.

In fact, the operator \(\frac{\partial}{\partial u}\) commutes with \(J_{-}\). This is, indeed, the motivation for the above lemma, cf. also formula (B14) in [30]. Using the expressions (4.52) the following commutation identities are easily proved by induction

\[
\begin{align*}
\frac{\partial}{\partial v} J_{-}^{k} &= J_{-}^{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} + k J_{-}^{k-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} - k(k-1) J_{-}^{k-2} \frac{\partial}{\partial u}, \\
\frac{\partial}{\partial z} J_{-}^{k} &= J_{-}^{k} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} - 2k J_{-}^{k-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial u}, \quad J_{3} J_{-}^{k} = J_{-}^{k} J_{3} - k J_{-}^{k}
\end{align*}
\]

Consequently,

\[
\begin{align*}
\frac{\partial}{\partial u} Y_{l}^{m} &= -\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\frac{2l+1}{2l-1}} \sqrt{(l+m)(l+m-1)} Y_{l-1}^{m-1} \\
\frac{\partial}{\partial v} Y_{l}^{m} &= \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\frac{2l+1}{2l-1}} \sqrt{(l-m)(l-m-1)} Y_{l-1}^{m+1} \\
\frac{\partial}{\partial z} Y_{l}^{m} &= \sqrt{\frac{2l+1}{2l-1}} \sqrt{(l+m)(l-m)} Y_{l-1}^{m} \\
J_{-} Y_{l}^{m} &= (l+m)(l-m+1) Y_{l-1}^{m-1}, \\
J_{3} Y_{l}^{m} &= (l-m)(l+m+1) Y_{l-1}^{m+1}, \quad J_{3} Y_{l}^{m} = m Y_{l}^{m}
\end{align*}
\]

and substitution into formula (4.54) yields

\[
i \{ Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}}, Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} \} = \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\frac{2l_{1}+1}{2l_{1}-1}} (l_{1}-m_{1})(l_{1}-m_{1}-1)(l_{2}+m_{2})(l_{2}-m_{2}+1) Y_{l_{1}-1}^{m_{1}+1} Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}-1} - \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\frac{2l_{1}+1}{2l_{1}-1}} (l_{1}+m_{1})(l_{1}+m_{1}-1)(l_{2}-m_{2})(l_{2}+m_{2}+1) Y_{l_{1}-1}^{m_{1}-1} Y_{l_{2}+1}^{m_{2}+1} + \sqrt{\frac{2l_{1}+1}{2l_{1}-1}} m_{2} \sqrt{(l_{1}-m_{1})(l_{1}+m_{1})} Y_{l_{1}-1}^{m_{1}} Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}}
\]

Combining this with the product formula (4.41) we arrive at

\[
i \{ Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}}, Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} \} = \sum_{l=|l_{1}-l_{2}|+1}^{l_{1}+l_{2}-1} \sqrt{\frac{(2l_{1}+1)(2l_{2}+1)}{2l+1}} C_{0,0}^{l_{1}-1,l_{2}} P_{m_{1},m_{2},m}^{l_{1}-1,l_{2}+1} Y_{l}^{m} (4.55)
\]
where \( m = m_1 + m_2 \), and

\[
p^{l_{1-1},l_{2,l}}_{m_1,m_2,m} = \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{(l_1 - m_1)(l_1 - m_1 - 1)(l_2 + m_2)(l_2 + m_2 + 1)} C_{m_1+1,m_2-1,m}^{l_{1-1},l_{2,l}}
\]
\[+ \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{(l_1 + m_1)(l_1 + m_1 - 1)(l_2 - m_2)(l_2 - m_2 + 1)} C_{m_1-1,m_2+1,m}^{l_{1-1},l_{2,l}}
\]
\[+ m_2 \sqrt{(l_1 - m_1)(l_1 + m_1)} C_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_{1-1},l_{2,l}}
\] (4.56)

(We mention that equations (4.55)-(4.56) can be put in a more symmetric form by writing similar equations for \( l_1 \) and \( l_2 \) and using the skew symmetry of the Poisson bracket to write \( \{ Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \} = \frac{1}{2} \left( \{ Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \} - \{ Y_{l_2}^{m_2}, Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \} \right) \).)

Now, in order to obtain (4.48) we use equivariance under the group action. Let us introduce the symbol

\[
K_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_{1},l_{2,l}} = \sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)} \frac{1}{2l+1} C^{l_{1},l_{2,l}}_{m_1,m_2,m} P^{l_{1},l_{2,l}}_{m_1,m_2,m}
\] (4.57)

From equation (4.44), we have on the one hand

\[
\{ Y_{l_1,m_1}^{g}, Y_{l_2,m_2}^{g} \} = \sum_{\mu_1,\mu_2} D^{l_1}_{\mu_1,m_1}(g) D^{l_2}_{\mu_2,m_2}(g) \{ Y_{l_1,\mu_1}^{g}, Y_{l_2,\mu_2}^{g} \}
\]
\[= \sum D^{l_1}_{\mu_1,m_1}(g) D^{l_2}_{\mu_2,m_2}(g) K_{\mu_1,\mu_2,m}^{l_{1},l_{2,l}} Y_{l,\mu} ,
\] (4.58)

where we have used (4.55) and (4.57), with summation in \( l \) under the appropriate restriction indicated in (4.55). On the other hand,

\[
\{ Y_{l_1,m_1}^{g}, Y_{l_2,m_2}^{g} \} = \sum_{l,m_1,m_2,m} C_{l,m_1,m_2,m}^{l_1,l_2,l} Y_{l,m}^{g}
\]
\[= \sum D_{l,m}(g) K_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_1,l_2,l} Y_{l,\mu} .
\] (4.59)

But by the coupling rule, equation (3.44), we can rewrite equation (4.59) as

\[
\{ Y_{l_1,m_1}^{g}, Y_{l_2,m_2}^{g} \} = \sum_{\mu_1,\mu_2,l,m} C_{\mu_1,\mu_2,l,m}^{l_1,l_2,l,m} \sum_{l',m'} D_{\mu_1,\mu_2,l,m}^{l_1,l_2,l,m} K_{\mu_1,\mu_2,l,m}^{l_1,l_2,l,m} Y_{l,m} .
\] (4.60)

Then, using the orthonormality relations (3.42) of the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, we conclude that “solutions” of (4.59) = (4.60) are given by

\[
K_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_1,l_2,l} = F(l_1,l_2,l) C_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_1,l_2,l}
\] (4.61)

where, in principle, \( F \) could be any function of \( l_1, l_2, l \). However, writing

\[
F(l_1,l_2,l) = \sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)2l+1} P(l_1,l_2,l)
\]
and substituting (4.61) into (4.57), we see that the function $P(l_1, l_2, l)$ is determined by

$$C_{l_1 - 1, l_2, l}^{l_1, l_2, l} P_{m_1, m_2, m}^{l_1 - 1, l_2, l} = C_{m_1, m_2, m}^{l_1, l_2, l} P(l_1, l_2, l).$$  (4.62)

Now, first we note that the l.h.s. of (4.62) vanishes if $l_1 + l_2 + l$ is even (cf. (4.43)), and therefore

$$P(l_1, l_2, l) \equiv 0, \text{ if } l_1 + l_2 + l \text{ is even},$$  (4.63)

which agrees with the sum in (4.48) being restricted to $l \equiv l_1 + l_2 - 1 \pmod{2}$.

Second, we note that equation (4.2.5) must hold for any values of $m_1$ and $m_2$; thus, in particular, for $m = m_1 + m_2 = l$ and $m_1 = l_1$ we have that

$$C_{l_1 - 1, l_2, l}^{l_1, l_2, l} P_{l_1 - 1, l_2, l}^{l_1, l_2, l} = C_{l_1, l_2, l}^{l_1, l_2, l} P(l_1, l_2, l).$$  (4.64)

The Clebsch-Gordan coefficient $C_{l_1 - 1, l_2, l}^{l_1, l_2, l}$ has the closed formula given by equation (4.42), with $l_1$ replaced by $l_1 - 1$, but similarly, the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients $C_{l_1, l_2, l}$ also has a well-known simple closed formula (cf. [75]):

$$C_{l_1, l_2, l}^{l_1, l_2, l} = \frac{(2l_1)!(2l + 1)!}{(l_1 + l_2 + l + 1)!(l_1 - l_2 + l)!}.$$  (4.65)

Then, equations (4.63) and (4.64), together with equations (4.42) and (4.65) straightforwardly yield equation (4.49), when $l_1 + l_2 + l$ is odd.

Remark 4.2.10. Of course, by linearity, for $f$ and $g$ decomposed in the basis of spherical harmonics, one obtains the coefficients of the expansion in spherical harmonics of $fg$ and $\{f, g\}$ straightforwardly from (4.41)-(4.42) and (4.48)-(4.49).
Chapter 5

Intermission

Brief historical overview of symbol correspondences in affine mechanical systems

The names of Pythagoras, Euclid and Plato can perhaps best summarize the dawning of the “mathematization of nature” process, that took place in ancient Greek civilization when the Pythagorean school boosted the philosophy that numbers and mathematical concepts were the key to understand the divine cosmic order. While Euclid’s *Elements* set forth the axiomatization of geometry, what we now call “flat” geometry, it was Plato, however, who first applied the Pythagorean philosophy to the empirical science of the time: astronomy. Inspired by the “divine geometrical perfection” of spheres and circles, in his dialogue *Timaeus* Plato set forth the notion of uniform circular motions to be the natural motions of heavenly bodies, as each of which being in possess of its own anima mundi, or “world soul”, would continue on such an eternal motion.

Plato’s “circular inertial motions” had to come to terms with the empirical astronomical data of his historical period, however, and thus a whole mathematical model was developed, based on uniform circular motions, in which circles upon circles upon circles... were used to describe the apparent motions of the sun, moon and known planets, culminating in the treatise of Ptolemy called the *Almagest*. The latter was used by professional astronomers for centuries with adequate precision, as it realized the first “perturbation theory” to be used in history, wherein new tinier circles could always be added to better fit new and more precise data, in a process akin to our well-known Fourier series decomposition of periodic functions.

Many centuries later, when Galileo discovered empirically that a principle of inertial motions applied to earthly motions as well, he then followed Plato’s principle, so that Galileo’s inertial motions were still the circular inertial motions of Plato, only extended to sub-celestial motions (after all, a uniform straight motion on the surface of the earth is actually circular) [44]. It was Descartes who reformulated the universal principle of inertia in terms of uniform linear motions. But then, the approximately circular planetary motions had to be re-explained
as resulting from the action of a “force”, as emphasized by Hook, culminating in Newton’s mechanical theory of universal gravitation set forth in his *Principia*.

Thus, following Descartes, Newton placed uniform linear motion, or the straight line, as the first mathematical axiom of his new mechanics, greatly increasing in importance Euclid’s axiomatics of geometry, so that Euclidean 3-space became synonymous with universal space. And as Newtonian mechanics developed mathematically throughout the decades, straight lines retained their primordial predominance so that, at the turn of the 20th century, when Planck first set forth the hypothesis of quantized energies, the mechanics of conservative systems was modeled on what we now understand as the Poisson algebra of functions on a symplectic affine space, which doubled the dimensions of the configuration space of positions, this latter seen as some product of Euclidean 3-spaces, or in simplified versions as an Euclidean $k$-space $\mathbb{R}^k$, including $k = 1$, a straight line (in our notation, $\mathbb{R}^k$ is the $k^{th}$ power of $\mathbb{R}$, while $\mathbb{R}^k$ also carries the Euclidean metric $\varepsilon_k$).

In this way, the most fundamental symmetry of these spaces are straight linear motions, or affine translations, and so we can call mechanical systems which are symmetric under such affine translations as *affine mechanical systems*.

For an affine symplectic space $(\mathbb{R}^{2k}, \omega) \equiv \mathbb{R}^k_\omega$, where $\mathbb{R}^{2k} \ni (p, q), p, q \in \mathbb{R}^k$,

$$\omega = \sum_{i=1}^{k} dp_i \wedge dq_i ,$$

the group of affine translations is $\mathbb{R}^{2k}$ with usual vector addition as the group product, and such that for any fixed $\xi = (a, b) \in \mathbb{R}^{2k}$ the affine translation is

$$T(\xi) : \mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega \to \mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega \quad , \quad (p, q) \mapsto (p + a, q + b) \quad . \quad (5.1)$$

In fact, it is well known that the the full group of symmetries of an affine symplectic space $\mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega$ is actually much larger and is called the affine symplectic group, $aSp(2k) = \mathbb{R}^{2k} \rtimes Sp(2k)$, the semi-direct product of $\mathbb{R}^{2k}$ and $Sp(2k)$, the latter being the group of linear symplectic transformations of $\mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega$, which is the maximal subgroup of $GL(2k)$ that preserves the symplectic structure $\omega$.

Therefore, when a mathematical formulation of quantum mechanical systems began taking shape in early 20th century, it also followed the form of an affine mechanical system. However, in contrast to classical affine mechanical systems, which are defined by the Poisson algebra of functions on a finite dimensional affine symplectic space, quantum affine mechanical systems are defined by the algebra of operators on an infinite dimensional Hilbert space, $\mathcal{H} = L^2(\mathbb{R}^k)$, where $\mathbb{R}^k$ is usually identified with either the space of positions $q$ or the space of momenta $p$.

Because, while quantum symmetries have to be implemented by unitary operators, according to the mathematical framework established by von Neumann, some of these arise from the symmetries of $\mathbb{R}^k$ itself, whose symmetry group is the Euclidean group $E(\mathbb{R})(k) = \mathbb{R}^k \rtimes O(k)$, the semi-direct product of $\mathbb{R}^k$ and the orthogonal group $O(k)$, the latter being the maximal subgroup of $GL(2k)$ that preserves
distances (and hence also angles). Now, $O(k)$ is compact and thus admits finite dimensional unitary representations, but $R^k$ and hence $E_\mathbb{R}(k)$ are noncompact, so that both only admit infinite dimensional unitary representations.  

This is the geometrical explanation of why the Hilbert spaces of quantum affine mechanical systems have to be infinite dimensional.

Letting $E_\mathbb{R}(k)$ act “in the same way”, or diagonally, on the $p$ and $q$ subspaces of $\mathbb{R}^{2k}$, $E_\mathbb{R}(k)$ is naturally a subgroup of $aSp_\mathbb{R}(2k)$, the latter group being much larger. Let us denote this embedding of $E_\mathbb{R}(k)$ into $aSp_\mathbb{R}(2k)$ by $\tilde{E}_\mathbb{R}(k)$. Then,

$$\tilde{E}_\mathbb{R}(k) \subset E_\mathbb{R}(k \oplus k), \quad \mathbb{R}^{2k} \subset E_\mathbb{R}(k \oplus k),$$

where $E_\mathbb{R}(k \oplus k) = \mathbb{R}^{2k} \rtimes \tilde{O}(k)$, with $\tilde{O}(k)$ denoting the embedding of $O(k)$ into $Sp_\mathbb{R}(2k)$ obtained by diagonal action on the $p$ and $q$ subspaces, and where $E_C(k) = \mathbb{C}^k \rtimes U(k)$ is the “complex Euclidean group”, which is the subgroup of $aSp_\mathbb{R}(2k)$ that preserves a complex structure on $\mathbb{R}^{2k} \simeq \mathbb{C}^k$, with $U(k) \simeq Sp_\mathbb{R}(2k) \cap O(2k)$.

By first restricting attention to affine translations and noting that the group $E_C(k)$ is the “complex Euclidean group”, which is a central extension of $Sp_\mathbb{R}(k)$, one can verify that the Euclidean metric on $\mathbb{R}$, as the commutator of (5.2) does not depend on phases $\theta_j$.

More concretely, let $\xi = (a, b) \in \mathbb{R}^{2k}$, as in (5.1), and remind that $\epsilon_k$ denotes the Euclidean metric on $\mathbb{R}^k$, in other words, the usual scalar product. Defining

$$T^h_0(\xi, \exp(i\theta)) : \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{H},$$

$$\psi(q) \mapsto \psi(q - b) \exp(i\theta + \epsilon_k(a, q)/\hbar - \epsilon_k(a, b)/2\hbar),$$

one can verify that $T^h_0(\xi, \exp(i\theta))$ is an element in a unitary representation of $H^k_0$, acting on $\mathcal{H}$ (see e.g. (31)). Choosing $T^h_0(\xi, 1)$ to represent the equivalence class $[T^h_0(\xi)]$ defined by the equivalence relation $T^h_0(\xi, \exp(i\theta_1)) \approx T^h_0(\xi, \exp(i\theta_2))$, then via Fourier transform we can formally define the “reflection” operator on $\mathcal{H}$ by

$$R^h_0(x) = \frac{1}{(2\pi\hbar)^k} \int T^h_0(\xi, 1) \exp(i\omega(x, \xi)/\hbar) d\xi : \mathcal{H} \rightarrow \mathcal{H},$$

where $d\xi$ is the Liouville volume element on $\mathbb{R}^{2k} \ni x, \xi$.  

---

1 Except, in the case of $\mathbb{R}^k$, through its toroidal compactification $\mathbb{R}^k \rightarrow T^k = (\mathbb{R}/\mathbb{Z})^k$.  

---
Then, if $A$ is an operator on $\mathcal{H}$, the Weyl symbol of $A$ is the complex function $W^h_A$ on $\mathbb{R}^{2k}$ formally defined by (see [65], also [54]):

$$W^h_A(x) = \text{trace}(AR^h_0(x)),$$  \hspace{1cm} (5.5)

in such a way that, if the action of $A$ on $\mathcal{H}$ is described in integral form by

$$A\psi(q') = \int S^h_A(q', q'')\psi(q'')d^kq'',$$  \hspace{1cm} (5.6)

then, writing $x = (p, q)$, the integral kernel $S^h_A$ and the symbol $W^h_A$ are related by

$$W^h_A(p, q) = \frac{1}{(2\pi h)^k} \int S^h_A(q - v/2, q + v/2)\exp(i\epsilon_k(v, p)/h)d^kv,$$  \hspace{1cm} (5.7)

$$S^h_A(q', q'') = \frac{1}{(2\pi h)^k} \int W^h_A(p, (q' + q'')/2)\exp(i\epsilon_k(p, q' - q'')/h)d^kp,$$  \hspace{1cm} (5.8)

where $d^kq, d^kv, d^kp$ denote the usual Euclidean volume $d^kp = dp_1dp_2\cdots dp_k$.

Whenever well defined, Weyl’s correspondence, seen as a map $A \mapsto W^h_A$ that assigns to an operator $A$ a unique function $W^h_A$ on affine symplectic space, satisfies:

(i) it is a linear injective map;

(ii) $W^h_A^* = \overline{W^h_A}$, where $A^*$ is the adjoint of $A$;

(iii) it is equivariant under action of $aSp_{\mathbb{R}}(2k)$, where the action on functions is the usual one, while the action on operators is the effective action of $aSp_{\mathbb{R}}(2k)$ obtained via adjoint action of a ($\infty$-dimensional) unitary representation of the affine metaplectic group, the latter being a $U(1)$ central extension of $aSp_{\mathbb{R}}(2k)$ containing as subgroups $H^0_k$ and the metaplectic group $Mp(2k)$, which is a double covering group of $Sp_{\mathbb{R}}(2k)$ [79];

(iv) $\text{trace}(A) = \frac{1}{(2\pi h)^k} \int W^h_A(x)dx$, \hspace{1cm} (5.9)

where again, $dx$ stands for the Liouville volume on $\mathbb{R}^{2k}$, $dx = d^kp d^kq$. Furthermore, Weyl’s symbol correspondence in fact also satisfies the stronger property:

(v) $\text{trace}(A^*B) = \frac{1}{(2\pi h)^k} \int W^h_A(x)W^h_B(x)dx$. \hspace{1cm} (5.10)

Clearly, a symbol correspondence satisfying all above properties is a very powerful tool in relating the quantum and classical formalisms of affine mechanical systems, especially because property (v) allows us to compute quantum measurable quantities entirely within the classical formalism of functions on affine symplectic space $\mathbb{R}^{2k}$ in a way that is equivariant under the full group of symmetries of
this space, in accordance with (iii). Furthermore, we can “import” the product of operators to a noncommutative associative product \( \star \) of functions on \( \mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega \),

\[
W^{\hbar}_{AB} = W^{\hbar}_A \star W^{\hbar}_B ,
\]

(5.11)

whose commutator is precisely the bracket originally introduced by Moyal [50].

With such a powerful tool in hands, one can thus proceed to study quantum dynamics in the asymptotic limit of high quantum numbers, where classical Poisson dynamics should prevail, entirely within the mathematical framework of functions on \( \mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega \). That is, in this way one first proceeds with a “dequantization” of the quantum mechanical formalism and then study its semiclassical limit. For affine mechanical systems, this semiclassical limit is often studied by treating \( \hbar \) formally as a variable and looking at the asymptotic expressions for the symbols, their products and commutators, measurable quantities, etc, as \( \hbar \to 0 \).

However, when trying to make a more rigorous mathematical sense of Weyl’s symbol correspondence obtained via (5.2)-(5.8), it became clear that one has to be very careful as to which classes of operators on \( \mathcal{H} \) and functions on \( \mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega \) should be considered. In fact, although Weyl’s correspondence has been presented as a map from operators to functions, in practice equations like (5.8), with (5.6), have often been used in the opposite direction, that is, of defining new classes of operators, as pseudo-differential or Fourier-integral operators (see Hormander [40, 41, 27], or in the proper Weyl context see [36] and also [77] for asymptotics). Therefore, this inverse direction of using a symbol correspondence, often also referred to as “quantization”, has actually become more familiar to many people.

Moreover, it was soon realized that the symbol correspondence rule obtained via (5.2)-(5.8) is not unique (and it was not the one originally used by Hormander). In fact, note that choosing \( T^{\hbar}_0(\xi,1) \) to represent the equivalence class \( [T^{\hbar}_0(\xi)] \) seems to be arbitrary, but more importantly, note also that \( \mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega \) can be more generally “almost identified” with a large family of Heisenberg groups \( H^{2k}_\alpha \), which are defined by modifying the product (5.2) to the more general one given by

\[
(\xi_1, \exp(\imath \theta_1)) \cdot (\xi_2, \exp(\imath \theta_2)) = (\xi_1 + \xi_2, \exp(\imath (\theta_1 + \theta_2 + (\omega + \alpha)(\xi_1, \xi_2)/(2\hbar)))) ,
\]

where \( \alpha \) is a symmetric bilinear form on \( \mathbb{R}^{2k} \) and different choices of \( \alpha \) are related to different choices of “orderings” for products of operators \( \hat{p}_j \) and \( \hat{q}_j \). In this respect, Weyl’s ordering is the symmetric one, \( p_j q_j \leftrightarrow (\hat{p}_j \hat{q}_j + \hat{q}_j \hat{p}_j)/2 \), but other popularly used orderings are \( p_j q_j \leftrightarrow \hat{p}_j \hat{q}_j \) and \( p_j q_j \leftrightarrow \hat{q}_j \hat{p}_j \) (normal ordering). Similarly, one can define different symbol correspondences using complex coordinates \( z_j = q_j + \imath p_j \) and \( \bar{z}_j = q_j - \imath p_j \) on \( \mathbb{R}^{2k}_\omega \simeq \mathbb{C}^k \), by considering different orderings for products of \( a_j = \hat{q}_j + \imath \hat{p}_j \) and \( a_j^\dagger = \hat{q}_j - \imath \hat{p}_j \), or by using coherent states, etc...

Furthermore, for affine mechanical systems it is not obvious which group to impose equivariance for all possible symbol correspondences. If \( W^{\hbar'} \) is another symbol correspondence satisfying (i)-(iv) but not (v), then from (5.11) we see that it also satisfies the weaker property

\[
(v') \quad \text{trace}(A^* B) = \frac{1}{(2\pi\hbar)^k} \int W^{\hbar'}_A \star W^{\hbar'}_B(x) dx ,
\]

(5.12)
so that this property \((v')\) can be used, instead of \((v)\), to compute quantum expectation values within the classical formalism of functions on affine symplectic space. Then, one can consider relaxing (iii) to an equivariance under some subgroup of \(aSp_{\mathbb{R}}(2k)\) containing \(E_{\mathbb{R}}(k)\) and all affine translations, like \(E_{\mathbb{R}}(k \oplus k)\) or \(E_{\mathbb{C}}(k)\), as long as \((v')\) is still invariant under the whole affine symplectic group \(aSp_{\mathbb{R}}(2k)\) (symbol correspondences define via \(\alpha \neq 0\), like Hormander’s normal ordering, are usually not equivariant under the full group \(aSp_{\mathbb{R}}(2k)\) in the strong sense of (iii)).

In other words, there are many other symbol correspondences in affine mechanical systems satisfying all or most of properties (i)-(v) above and it would be desirable to classify all such correspondences, study their semiclassical asymptotic limit, see how these correspondences agree or disagree in this limit, etc...

For affine mechanical systems, such a complete and systematic study is not known to us. However, in contrast to quantum affine mechanical systems, for quantum spin-\(j\) systems the Hilbert spaces are finite dimensional, allowing for an independent mathematical formulation of such systems, as was done in Chapter 3, and there is never any ambiguity about which classes of operators to consider. Moreover, for spin systems there is no doubt about the natural group of symmetries to impose equivariance: the 3-sphere \(SU(2)\), acting effectively via \(SO(3)\).

Therefore, going back in time over two millennia, so to speak, and replacing straight lines and \(k\)-planes by circles and spheres as the fundamental geometrical objects, we can provide the complete classification and a systematic study of symbol correspondences for spin systems, as is presented below in Chapters 6, 7 and 8. But it is somewhat curious, perhaps, that while ancient Greek philosophers looked outwards to the far sky in search of circles and spheres, modern physicists found them by looking deeply inwards into matter.
Chapter 6
Symbol correspondences for a spin-j system

In Chapters 3 and 4, quantum spin-j mechanical systems and the classical spin mechanical system, respectively, were defined and studied in fully independent ways. In this chapter, the two formulations are brought together via spin-j symbol correspondences. Inspired by Weyl’s correspondence in affine mechanical systems we investigate, for a spin-j system, symbol correspondences that associate operators on Hilbert space to functions on phase space, satisfying certain properties.

Here we define, classify and study such correspondences, presenting explicit constructions. Our cornerstone is the concept of characteristic numbers of a symbol correspondence, cf. Definition 6.2.23, which provides coordinates on the moduli space of spin-j symbol correspondences. As we shall see below, for any \( j \) a (quite smaller) subset of characteristic numbers can be distinguished in terms of a stricter requirement for an isometric correspondence. However, a more subtle distinction is obtained in the asymptotic limit \( n = 2j \to \infty \), to be explored in Chapter 8. As we shall see there in detail, not all \( n \)-sequences of characteristic numbers lead to classical Poisson dynamics in this asymptotic limit.

6.1 General symbol correspondences for a spin-j system

6.1.1 Definition of spin-j symbol correspondences

Following Stratonovich, Varilly and Gracia-Bondia (cf. [68, 74]), in the spirit of Weyl we introduce the following main definition:

Definition 6.1.1. A symbol correspondence for a spin-j quantum mechanical system \( \mathcal{H}_j \simeq \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \), where \( n = 2j \), is a rule which associates to each operator \( P \in \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \)
a smooth function $W^j_P$ on the 2-sphere $S^2$ with the following properties:

1. **Linearity**: The map $P \rightarrow W^j_P$ is linear and injective.
2. **Equivariance**: $W^j_P(g \cdot n) = W^j_{P \cdot g}(n)$, for each $g \in SO(3)$.
3. **Reality**: $W^j_P(n) = W^j_{P^*}(n) = W^j_P(n)^*$.
4. **Normalization**: $\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} W^j_P dS = \frac{1}{n+1} \text{trace}(P)$.

In this way, we characterize a distinguished family of symbol maps:

$$W^j : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \rightarrow C_\infty^r(S^2).$$

However, the linear injection requirement in (i) can be transformed to a linear bijection requirement by reducing the target space of every symbol map

$$W^j : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq M_C(n+1) \rightarrow \text{Poly}_C(S^2) \subset C_\infty^r(S^2)$$

which associates to each operator $P$ its symbol $W^j_P$. We shall assume the symbols $W^j_P$ are polynomial functions, as indicated in (6.2), unless otherwise stated.

**Remark 6.1.2.** In addition to the above four axioms (6.1) one may also impose the axiom

$$(v) \quad \text{Isometry : } \langle W^j_P, W^j_Q \rangle = \langle P, Q \rangle_j$$

as a “metric normalization” condition, where the right side of equation (6.3) is the normalized Hilbert-Schmidt inner product of two operators, given by

$$\langle P, Q \rangle_j = \frac{1}{n+1} \langle P, Q \rangle = \frac{1}{n+1} \text{trace}(P^*Q),$$

$n = 2j$, and the left side of (6.3) is the normalized $L^2$ inner product of two functions on the sphere, given by (4.4). Thus, condition (iv) is just a special case of (v), namely (iv) can be stated as

$$(iv) \quad \langle 1, W^j_P \rangle = \langle I, P \rangle_j.$$

Berezin [10, 11, 12] was the first to investigate symbol correspondences for spin-j systems in a more systematic way. His correspondence satisfies axioms (i) – (iv), but not axiom (v). Varilly and Gracia-Bondia [74] were the first to systematically investigate the rules $P \mapsto W^j_P$, satisfying all five axioms, as previously outlined by Stratonovich [68] for the spin-1-system version of the Weyl correspondence.

**Definition 6.1.3.** A Stratonovich-Weyl correspondence is a symbol correspondence that also satisfies the isometry axiom (v).
Remark 6.1.4. Varilly and Gracia-Bondía's justification for axiom (v) is the need “to assure that quantum mechanical expectations can be calculated by taking integrals over the sphere”. However, this justification is not entirely proper, as these latter integrals can be defined for any symbol correspondence (cf. equation (6.24) and Remark 6.2.24, as well as Remark 7.1.4 and equation (7.3), below). This situation mimics, in fact, the situation for symbol correspondences in affine mechanical systems: while Weyl’s symbol correspondence satisfies property (v) given in (5.10), many other useful symbol correspondences in affine mechanical systems do not.

6.1.2 The moduli space of spin-j symbol correspondences

We recall that the action of $SU(2)$ on operators in $M_C(n+1)$, as explained in Chapter 2, is by conjugation via the representation $\varphi_j : SU(2) \to SU(n+1)$,

$$ g \in SU(2) : A \to A^g = \varphi_j(g)A\varphi_j(g^{-1}), $$

which factors to an effective action of $SO(3)$, while the action of $SU(2)$ on polynomial functions in $Polynomial(S^2)_{\leq n}$, as explained in Chapter 3, is obtained from the standard action of $SO(3)$ on the two-sphere:

$$ g \in SU(2) : F \to F^g, \quad F^g(n) = F(g^{-1}n), $$

so that in both spaces we have an effective left action of $G = SO(3)$.

Furthermore, by Proposition 4.2.1 these two spaces are isomorphic and have the same splitting into $G$-invariant subspaces, both in the complex and the real case. Therefore, by the classical Schur’s lemma (Lemma 2.1.3) applied to (4.20),

$$ Hom^G(M_C(n+1), Polynomial(S^2)_{\leq n}) \simeq \prod_{i=0}^{n} Hom^G(M_C(\varphi_i), Polynomial(\varphi_i)) \simeq \mathbb{C}^{n+1}, \quad (6.5) $$

and similarly, by restricting to the real case (4.19),

$$ Hom^G(H(n+1), Polynomial(S^2)_{\leq n}) \simeq \prod_{i=0}^{n} Hom^G(H(\psi_i), Polynomial(\psi_i)) \simeq \mathbb{R}^{n+1}. \quad (6.6) $$

Now, note that (i) + (ii) in Definition 6.1.1 is the condition that $W^j$ is a $G$-isomorphism, and (iii) assures that $W^j$ preserves the real structure. Therefore, we have the following:

**Corollary 6.1.5.** Each $\mathbb{R}$-linear $G$-map which takes Hermitian matrices to real polynomials may be identified with a unique $(n+1)$-tuple

$$(c_0, c_1, \ldots, c_n) \in \mathbb{R}^{n+1} \quad (6.7)$$

In particular, the tuple corresponds to a $G$-isomorphism

$$ M_C(n+1) \simeq Polynomial(S^2)_{\leq n} \quad (6.8)$$

$$ H(n+1) \simeq Polynomial(S^2)_{\leq n} \quad (6.8) $$
Chapter 6. Symbol correspondences for a spin-j system

if and only if each $c_l \neq 0$, $l = 0, 1, ..., n$.

**Remark 6.1.6.** The above correspondence is not canonical since there is no natural choice of isomorphism by which one may identify matrices with functions on $S^2$ equivariantly. This multitude of choices is a central topic in the next section, where the numbers $c_l$ will be defined in a precise way.

But note also that the symbol $W^j_I$ of the identity operator is a constant function, say equal to $c_0$, and then condition (iv) clearly implies

$$c_0 = 1,$$

namely, the symbol map respects the unit elements of the two rings in (6.2). In this way, we can identify each $W^j$ by its real $n$-tuple representation:

$$W^j \leftrightarrow (c_1, ..., c_n) \in (\mathbb{R}^*)^n,$$

where $\mathbb{R}^* = \mathbb{R} - \{0\}$, (6.10) (cf. Remark 6.1.6). For an explicit definition of the numbers $c_l$ we refer to Theorem 6.2.6 and Definition 6.2.23 below. To summarize, we have obtained the following:

**Theorem 6.1.7.** The moduli space of all spin-j symbol correspondences satisfying conditions (i) – (iv) in Definition 6.1.1 is $(\mathbb{R}^*)^n$.

Note that nothing has yet been said with respect to the isometric spin-j symbol correspondences, i.e. the Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondences, which also satisfy condition (v).

In our general setting to be developed below, we fix a representation (6.10), either by coupled basis decomposition or more systematically in terms of operator kernels, and relate the metric properties of $W^j$ to the numbers $c_l$ (further below, we also present a direct way to define the symbol map introduced by Berezin).

Then, it will be seen below that condition (v) determines each $c_l$ up to sign.

### 6.2 Explicit constructions of spin-j symbol correspondences

We consider the general category of symbol correspondences. As a basis point on $S^2$ we choose the north pole $n_0 = (0, 0, 1)$, assuming that its isotropy group is the circle group $U(1) \subset SU(2)$ in (2.37) whose fixed point set in $M_C(n+1)$ consists of the diagonal matrices, namely the $m = 0$ eigenspace of $J_3$ (cf. equation 3.33) and the discussion following Definition 3.3.1. From now on, we shall often write $W$ for $W^j$, for simplicity, whenever suppressing the spin number $j = n/2$ is not a cause for confusion.
6.2. Explicit constructions of spin-j symbol correspondences

6.2.1 Symbol correspondences via coupled standard basis

Following on the same reasoning that led to Corollary 6.1.5 above, a natural and simple way to establish a symbol correspondence between operators and polynomial functions is obtained by relating appropriately chosen basis for each space.

Thus, remind that for a given $n = 2j$, the operator space $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)$ has the orthogonal decomposition

$$M_C(n + 1) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} M_C(\varphi_l)$$

where each summand $M_C(\varphi_l)$ has its standard basis $e^{i}(l,m), -l \leq m \leq l$, in accordance with Proposition 3.3.5 and Theorem 3.3.6.

On the other hand, the space of polynomial functions on $S^2$ of proper degree $\leq n$ has the orthogonal decomposition

$$\text{Poly}_C(S^2) \leq n = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \text{Poly}(\varphi_l)$$

where each summand $\text{Poly}(\varphi_l)$ of polynomials of proper degree $l$ has its standard basis of spherical harmonics $Y_{l,m}, -l \leq m \leq l$.

Consequently, for a given value of $n$ and signs $\varepsilon_{nl} = \pm 1, l = 1, 2, ..., n$, we can set up the 1-1 correspondence

$$\mu_0 e^{i}(l,m) \leftrightarrow \varepsilon_{nl} Y_{l,m}; -l \leq m \leq l \leq n, \mu_0 = \sqrt{n + 1}. \quad (6.11)$$

Such a correspondence is obviously isometric, therefore, if it extends linearly to a symbol correspondence in the sense of Definition 6.1.1 then clearly all the $2^n$ Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondences are obtained in this way. In fact, by relaxing on the isometric requirement and allowing for scaling freedom, we have the more general result, whose formal proof is deferred to the next section:

**Proposition 6.2.1.** Any symbol correspondence $W^j$ satisfying Definition 6.1.1 is uniquely determined by non-zero real numbers $c_{nl}^n, l = 1, 2, ..., n$, which yield the explicit 1-1 correspondence

$$W^j = W^j_\varepsilon : \mu_0 e^{i}(l,m) \mapsto c_{nl}^n Y_{l,m}; -l \leq m \leq l \leq n, c_{nl}^n \in \mathbb{R}^*, \quad (6.12)$$

where $\varepsilon$ is a shorthand notation for the n-string $(c_{11}^n, c_{22}^n, ..., c_{nn}^n)$. Furthermore, $W^j$ is a Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence if and only if $c_{nl}^n = \varepsilon_{nl}^n = \pm 1, l = 1, 2, ..., n$.

**Remark 6.2.2.** We can now understand better the moduli space of symbol correspondences $W$. Starting with the isometric ones, recall from Remark 4.2.3 that each respective standard basis of $M_C(\varphi_l)$ and $\text{Poly}(\varphi_l)$ is uniquely defined up to an arbitrary overall phase. Therefore, an isometric correspondence between $M_C(\varphi_l)$
Chapter 6. Symbol correspondences for a spin-j system

and Poly(φ_l) is uniquely defined modulo a relative phase z_l ∈ S^1 ⊂ \mathbb{C}. However, the reality requirement (iii) in Definition 6.1.1 fixes this phase to be real, thus z_l = ε_l = ±1. For the non-isometric correspondences, we have the further freedom of a relative scaling ρ_l ∈ \mathbb{R}^+ and, therefore, a correspondence between MC(φ_l) and Poly(φ_l) is uniquely defined modulo a number c_l = ρ_lε_l ∈ \mathbb{R}^*.

6.2.2 Symbol correspondences via operator kernel

In order to study general symbol correspondences more systematically, observe that a diagonal matrix K gives rise to a function K(n) on S^2 such that K(g_n0) = K, and K(n) = Kg for n = gn_0.

Proposition 6.2.3. For each symbol correspondence W = W^j there is a unique operator K ∈ MC(n + 1) such that

W_P(gn_0) = trace(PK^g)

or equivalently,

W_P(n) = trace(PK(n)) = ⟨P^*, K(n)⟩

Moreover, K is a diagonal matrix with real entries and trace 1.

Proof. The linear functional

\hat{W} : MC(n + 1) → \mathbb{C}, \; P ↦ W_P(n_0)

is represented by some K such that \hat{W}(P) = trace(PK), since the pairing ⟨K^*, P⟩ = trace(PK) is a Hermitian inner product. Therefore, (6.13) holds for g = 1 and hence also in general by equivariance

W_P(g^{-1}n_0) = (W_P)^g(n_0) = W_{P^g}(n_0) = trace(P^gK) = trace(PK^{g^{-1}})

On the other hand, for g ∈ U(1) we have gn_0 = n_0 and then trace(PK^g) = trace(PK) holds for each P, consequently K^g = K. That is, K is fixed by U(1) and hence K = diag(λ_1, ..., λ_{n+1}). By choosing P to be the one-element matrix \delta_{kk} it follows that λ_k = W_P(n_0) is a real number, due to the reality condition (iii). Finally, by the normalization condition (iv) W_I = 1 and hence trace(K) = 1.

Definition 6.2.4. An operator kernel K ∈ MC(n + 1) is a diagonal matrix with the property that the symbol map W defined by (6.13) is a symbol correspondence.

If follows from Proposition 6.2.3 that K has an orthogonal decomposition

K = \frac{1}{n + 1}I + K_1 + K_2 + ... + K_n

where for l ≥ 1 each K_l is a zero trace real diagonal matrix belonging to the zero weight (or m = 0) subspace of the reducible summand MC(φ_l) of the full matrix space (3.55), namely K_l = k_lε(l, 0) for some nonzero real number k_l.
Conversely, each matrix $K$ of this kind defines a symbol map $P \to W_P$ by (6.13) whose kernel (as a linear map) is a $G$-invariant subspace, namely the sum of those $M_C(\varphi_l)$ for which $K_l = 0$. Therefore, by axiom (i) in (6.1) each $K_l$ must be nonzero for a symbol correspondence.

**Lemma 6.2.5.** Let $K$ be a real diagonal matrix with trace($K$) = 1, and define a symbol map $W$ by the formula (6.13). Then $W$ satisfies the normalization condition, namely

$$\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} W_P dS = \frac{1}{n+1} \text{trace}(P).$$

**Proof.** Let (6.14) be the orthogonal decomposition of $K$, where $K_l \in M_C(\varphi_l)$ may possibly be zero, and let $dg$ denote the normalized measure on $SU(2)$. Then

$$\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} W_P dS = \int_{SU(2)} W_P(gn_0) dg = \int_{SU(2)} \text{trace}(PK^g) dg = \text{trace} \left( P \int_{SU(2)} K^g dg \right) = \text{trace} \left[ P \left( \frac{1}{n+1} I + \sum_{l=1}^{n} \left( \int_{SU(2)} \tilde{\varphi}_l(g) dg \right) K_l \right) \right],$$

where the operator $\tilde{\varphi}_l(g) \in GL(M_C(\varphi_l))$ is the action of $g$ on the vector space $M_C(\varphi_l)$, in particular

$$\tilde{\varphi}_l(g)K_l = \varphi_l(g)K_l \varphi_l(g)^{-1}.$$

Since the representation $g \to \tilde{\varphi}_l(g)$ is irreducible, it follows by standard representation theory that

$$\int_{SU(2)} \tilde{\varphi}_l(g) dg = 0,$$

and this proves the identity (6.15). \hfill \Box

Putting together the above results yield the following classification of all possible symbol correspondences:

**Theorem 6.2.6.** The construction of symbol maps $W = W^j$ in terms of operator kernels $K = K^j$ by the formula (6.13) establishes a bijection between symbol correspondences and real diagonal matrices in $M_C(n+1)$ of type

$$K^j = \frac{1}{n+1} I + \sum_{l=1}^{n} c_l \sqrt{2l + 1} \frac{e^j(l,0)}{n+1}, \quad c_l \neq 0 \text{ real},$$

where $e^j(l,0) \in M_C(\varphi_l)$ is the traceless diagonal matrix of unit norm given by

$$e^j(l,0) = \frac{(-1)^l}{l!} \sqrt{2l + 1} \left( \frac{(n-1)!}{(n+l+1)!} \sum_{k=0}^{l} (-1)^k \binom{l}{k} J_{-k} J_+^k \right)$$

(cf. Theorem 3.3.6). In particular, the symbol correspondence $W^j$ defined by formula (6.13) is determined by the $n$-tuple $(c_1, c_2, ..., c_n) \in (\mathbb{R}^*)^n$. 
Definition 6.2.7. The non-zero real numbers $c_1, c_2, ..., c_n$ will be referred to as the characteristic numbers of the operator kernel $K$.

In the general context of Theorem 6.2.6, we now distinguish the symbol correspondences of the kind originally defined by Berezin, as follows.

Definition 6.2.8. A Berezin symbol correspondence is a symbol correspondence whose operator kernel $K$ is a projection operator $\Pi$ (cf. e.g. [59]).

Since the trace of a projection operator is its rank, it follows that $\Pi$ must be a one-element matrix $\Pi_k = E_{kk}$ for some $1 \leq k \leq n + 1 = 2j + 1$. Namely, the expansion (6.16) of $\Pi_k$ in the coupled standard basis reads

$$\Pi_k = (-1)^{k+1} |jm(-m)\rangle = (-1)^{k+1} \sum_{l=0}^{n} C_{m,-m,0}^{j,j,l} e(l,0), \ m = j - k + 1$$

(cf. (3.31) and (3.39)) and hence each Clebsch-Gordan coefficient in the above sum must be nonzero in the Berezin case. We state this result as follows:

Proposition 6.2.9. For a spin-$j$ quantum system $H_j = C^{n+1}$, the Berezin symbol correspondences are characterized by having as operator kernel a projection $\Pi_k = E_{kk}$, $1 \leq k \leq n + 1$, for those $k$ such that the following Clebsch-Gordan coefficients are nonzero:

$$C_{m,-m,0}^{j,j,l} \neq 0, \ m = j - k + 1, 1 \leq l \leq n = 2j$$

Equivalently, the $k$th entry of each diagonal matrix $e(l,0)$, $l = 1, 2, ..., n$, must be nonzero.

Remark 6.2.10. The traceless matrix $e(l,0)$ has the following symmetry

$$e(l,0) = \text{diag}(d_1, d_2, ..., d_{n+1}), \ d_i = \pm d_{n+2-i}$$

When $n = 2j$ is odd, namely half-integral spin $j$, we claim that the Berezin condition (6.18) holds for each $k$. We omit the proof, but for $n < 20$ say, the above matrices $e(l,0)$ can be calculated easily using computer algebra. However, for integral values of $j$ the Berezin condition fails for the projection operator $\Pi_k$ when $k = n/2 + 1$. Moreover, $d_2 = 0$ holds for $n = l(l+1) = 6, 12, 20, ...$, so in these dimensions the Berezin condition also fails for $\Pi_2$ and $\Pi_n$.

On the other hand, $d_1 \neq 0$ always holds, and consequently the Berezin condition (6.18) is satisfied for $k = 1$ and $k = n + 1$. Therefore, for all $n = 2j \in \mathbb{N}$, the operators $\Pi_1$ and $\Pi_{n+1}$ always yield Berezin symbol correspondences.

Definition 6.2.11. The symbol obtained via the projection operator $\Pi_1$ will be called the standard Berezin symbol.

Remark 6.2.12. The standard Berezin symbol correspondence generalizes to spin systems the method of correspondence via “coherent states” originally introduced for ordinary quantum mechanics [58, 77]. In fact, this method can be applied in
6.2. Explicit constructions of spin-j symbol correspondences

more general settings (a necessary condition is that the phase space be a Kähler manifold, cf. e.g. [9] and the original papers by Berezin were already cast in the more general context of complex symmetric spaces [10, 11, 12].

General metric relation

Now, the following proposition sets a general “metric” relation, similar to axiom (v) in Remark 6.1.2 which is valid for all symbol correspondences. Let $K$ in (6.14), (6.16) be given, write $e(0,0) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{n+1}} I$, let $P \in M_C(n + 1)$ and consider the orthogonal decompositions

$$P = \sum_{l=0}^{n} P_l = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} a_{lm} e(l, m), \quad K = \sum_{l=0}^{n} K_l = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \gamma_l e(l, 0)$$  \hspace{1cm} (6.19)

Proposition 6.2.13. Any symbol correspondence $W$ satisfies the metric identity

$$\langle W_P, W_Q \rangle = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{\gamma_l^2}{2l + 1} \langle P_l, Q_l \rangle = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{\langle c_l \rangle^2}{n + 1} \langle P_l, Q_l \rangle$$  \hspace{1cm} (6.20)

where the $\gamma_l$ and $c_l$ are related by

$$\gamma_l = c_l \sqrt{\frac{2l + 1}{n + 1}}, \hspace{0.5cm} \text{cf. (6.10), (6.19), Theorem 6.2.6}$$

Proof. From (6.13) and (6.19), we have that

$$W_P(gn_0) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \text{trace}(P_l K^{0_0}) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{l'=0}^{l} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} a_{lm} \text{trace}(e(l, m) K^{0_0})$$

$$= \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{l'=0}^{l} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} a_{lm} \gamma_{l'} \text{trace}(e(l, m) e(l', 0)^0) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} (-1)^m a_{lm} \gamma_l \Gamma_{l-m,0}(g)$$

where the inner product

$$\Gamma_{l-m,0}(g) = \langle e(l,-m), e(l,0)^0 \rangle = \text{trace}((-1)^m e(l, m) e(l, 0)^0)$$

is a Wigner D-function, namely a matrix element of the unitary matrix $D_l^m$ representing the action of $g$ on the irreducible operator subspace $M_C(\varphi_l) \simeq \mathbb{C}^{2l+1}$. Consequently, expanding $Q \in M_C(n + 1)$ similarly to (6.19) we obtain

$$\frac{1}{4\pi \gamma_2} \int_{G} W_{P^*}(n) W_Q(gn_0) dS_G = \int_{G} W_{P^*}(gn_0) W_Q(gn_0) dg$$

$$= \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{l'=0}^{l} \gamma_{l'} \int_{G} D_{l-m,0}(g) D_{l-m',0}(g) \, dg$$

$$= \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} \frac{\gamma_l^2}{2l + 1} \int_{G} |D_{l-m,0}(g)|^2 \, dg$$

$$= \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} \frac{\gamma_l^2}{2l + 1} = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \text{trace}(P_l Q_l) \frac{\gamma_l^2}{2l + 1}$$
where we have used the well known Frobenius-Schur orthogonality relations for
the matrix elements $D_{m,m'}^l(g)$ of irreducible unitary representations.

From (6.20) we also deduce the formula

$$(c_l)^2 = (n + 1) \frac{\|W_P\|^2}{\|P\|^2}, \text{ for any nonzero } P \in M_C(\phi_l)$$

(6.21)

Corollary 6.2.14. For each $j$, $W^j$ is a Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence
if and only if the characteristic numbers are

$$c_l = \varepsilon_l = \pm 1, \ l = 1, ..., n = 2j$$

(6.22)

and consequently there are precisely $2^n$ different symbol maps $W^j$ of this type, in
agreement with Theorem 1 of [74].

Remark 6.2.15. Formula (6.21) also gives $(c_0)^2 = 1$, but the value $c_0 = -1$ in
(6.22) is already excluded by the normalization axiom (iv), cf. (6.1) and (6.9).

Summary 6.2.16. It follows from (6.20) that each symbol correspondence becomes
an isometry by appropriately scaling the (Hilbert-Schmidt) inner product on each
of the irreducible matrix subspaces $M_C(\phi_l)$. The moduli space of all symbol cor-
respondences is $(\mathbb{R}^*)^n$, having $2^n$ connected components, and each symbol cor-
respondence can be continuously deformed to a unique Stratonovich-Weyl symbol
correspondence in the moduli space $(\mathbb{Z}_2)^n$.

Definition 6.2.17. A symbol correspondence is positive if $c_l > 0, \forall l \leq n$.

Definition 6.2.18. The unique positive Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence,
for which all characteristic numbers are 1, i.e. $c_l = 1, \ l = 1, ..., n$, is called the
standard Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence and is denoted by

$$W^j : B(H_j) \simeq M_C(n + 1) \rightarrow Poly_C(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty_C(S^2)$$

Covariant-contravariant duality

Given an operator kernel $K$ in the sense of Definition 6.2.4 and Theorem 6.2.6 it
is also possible to define a symbol correspondence $\tilde{W}$ via the integral equation

$$P = \frac{n + 1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \tilde{W}_P(gn_0)K^g dS = \frac{n + 1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \tilde{W}_P(n)K(n) dS$$

(6.23)

where $n = gn_0 \in S^2 = SO(3)/SO(2)$ and $K^g = K(n)$, cf. also (6.13).

Definition 6.2.19. The symbol map

$$\tilde{W} = \tilde{W}^{j,K} : B(H_j) \simeq M_C(n + 1) \rightarrow Poly_C(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty_C(S^2)$$
6.2. Explicit constructions of spin-j symbol correspondences

defined implicitly by equation (6.23) is called the contravariant symbol correspondence given by the operator kernel $K$. On the other hand, the symbol map

$$W = W^{j,K} : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq M_{\mathbb{C}}(n+1) \to \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)$$

defined explicitly by equation (6.13) is called the covariant symbol correspondence given by the operator kernel $K$.

Remark 6.2.20. This terminology of covariant and contravariant symbol correspondences was introduced by Berezin [12]. See also Remark 6.2.24, below.

Proposition 6.2.21. Let $K$ be the operator kernel for a Stratonovich-Weyl covariant symbol correspondence $W^{j,K}$, that is, $c_\perp = \pm 1, 1 \leq l \leq n$. Then, $W^{j,K} \equiv W^{j,K}$, that is, for any operator $P, Q \in \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)$, $\tilde{W}_P \equiv W_P \in C^\infty_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)$. In other words, for a Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence, the covariant and the contravariant symbol correspondences (defined by $K$) coincide.

Proof. From (6.23) and (6.13), we have that

$$\text{trace}(PQ) = \frac{n+1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \tilde{W}_P(n)W_Q(n)dS,$$

(6.24)

but, since $W^{j,K}$ is an isometry (cf. (6.4))

$$\text{trace}(PQ) = \frac{n+1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} W_P(n)W_Q(n)dS.$$

Since both equations are valid $\forall P, Q \in \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)$, it follows that $\tilde{W}_P \equiv W_P$. $\square$

On the other hand, by analogous reasoning from equations (6.23), (6.13) and the metric identity (6.20), there is the following more general result:

Theorem 6.2.22. Let $K$ be determined by the characteristic numbers $c_1, c_2, ..., c_n$, as explained by Theorem 6.2.6, and let

$$W^{j,K} : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq M_{\mathbb{C}}(n+1) \to \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)$$

be the covariant symbol correspondence defined explicitly by equation (6.13). Then,

$$W^{j,K} \equiv \tilde{W}^{j,K} : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \to C^\infty_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2),$$

(6.25)

where

$$\tilde{W}^{j,K} : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq M_{\mathbb{C}}(n+1) \to \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)$$

is the contravariant symbol correspondence defined implicitly by equation

$$P = \frac{n+1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \tilde{W}_P(n)\tilde{K}^\perp dS,$$

(6.26)
with the operator kernel $\tilde{K}$ determined by the characteristic numbers $\tilde{c}_1, \tilde{c}_2, ..., \tilde{c}_n$, where

$$\tilde{c}_i = \frac{1}{c_i}.$$  

(6.27)

In other words, (6.26)-(6.27) hold iff $\tilde{W}_P^K(n) = \text{trace}(PK^g) = W_P^K(n)$.

As a direct consequence of the above theorem, the relation between the covariant symbol correspondence $W$ given by an operator kernel $K$ and the associated contravariant symbol correspondence $\tilde{W}$ given by the same operator kernel $K$ can be expressed as follows. For any $P = \sum_{l=0}^n P_l \in \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)$, we have

$$\tilde{W}_P = \sum_{l=0}^n \tilde{W}_{P_l} = \sum_{l=0}^n \frac{1}{(c_l)^2} W_{P_l},$$  

(6.28)

$$W_P = \sum_{l=0}^n W_{P_l} = \sum_{l=0}^n (c_l)^2 \tilde{W}_{P_l}.$$  

(6.29)

**Definition 6.2.23.** The non-zero real numbers $c_1, c_2, ..., c_n$, which are the characteristic numbers of the operator kernel $K$ defining the covariant symbol correspondence $W : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \rightarrow C^\infty(S^2)$ explicitly by equation (6.13), will also be referred to as the characteristic numbers of the symbol correspondence $W$.

**Remark 6.2.24.** There is a duality $W \leftrightarrow \tilde{W}$ between symbol correspondences, namely for a given $K$ the covariant symbol correspondence $W^K$ and the contravariant symbol correspondence $\tilde{W}^K$ are dual to each other. According to Theorem 6.2.22, the passage to the dual symbol correspondence is described by inverting the characteristic numbers, that is, by the replacement $c_i \mapsto c_i^{-1}$. Thus, if $K$ (resp. $\tilde{K}$) has characteristic numbers $\{c_i\}$ (resp. $\{c_i^{-1}\}$), then $\tilde{W}^K = W^K$ and, as observed in Theorem 6.2.22, $\tilde{W}$ coincides with $W^K$. The Stratanovich-Weyl symbol correspondences are precisely the self-dual correspondences for a spin-$j$ system.

We now turn to the formal proof of Proposition 6.2.1 of section 6.2.1.

**Proof of Proposition 6.2.1.** To see why the choice $c_i^n \equiv c_i$ in (6.12) yields an operator kernel $K$ given by the formula (6.16), we apply formula (6.13) with $P = e(t,0)$ and $g = e$, and use the fact that $Y_{l,0}$ takes the value $\sqrt{2l+1}$ at the north pole $n_0 = (0,0,1)$. The second part of the proposition is immediate (cf. Corollary 6.2.14).

**Remark 6.2.25.** The numbers $c_i \equiv c_i^n$ of Proposition 6.2.1 are precisely the characteristic numbers of $W$ in the sense of Definition 6.2.23. The notation $c_i^n$ instead of $c_i$ is to emphasize their dependence on $n = 2j$, whenever this dependence is an important issue. We also denote by $\bar{c}$ the $n$-string $(c_1, c_2, ..., c_n) \equiv (c_1^n, c_2^n, ..., c_n^n)$, as in (6.12), and by $\frac{1}{n}$ the $n$-string $\left(\frac{1}{n}, \frac{1}{n}, ..., \frac{1}{n}\right)$. The notation $W_{\bar{c}}$ for $W^K$ will be heavily used in the sequel. In particular, the dual of $W_{\bar{c}}$ is $\tilde{W}_{\bar{c}} = W_{\frac{1}{n}}^\perp$. 
6.2.3 Symbol correspondences via Hermitian metric

Let \( n = 2j \), as usual. We shall construct a symbol map

\[
B : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq M_\mathbb{C}(n + 1) \to \text{Poly}_\mathbb{C}(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty_\mathbb{C}(S^2)
\]

with the appropriate properties, using the Hermitian metric on the underlying Hilbert space \( \mathcal{H}_j \simeq \mathbb{C}^{n + 1} \), which we may take to be the space of binary n-forms.

First of all, consider the following explicit construction of a map

\[
\Phi_j : \mathbb{C}^2 \to \mathbb{C}^{n+1}, \mathbb{C}^2 \supset S^3(1) \to S^{2n+1}(1) \subset \mathbb{C}^{n+1}, \tag{6.30}
\]

where the components of \( \tilde{Z} \) can be regarded as normalized binary n-forms, so that, for \( S^3(1) \) being the unit sphere in \( \mathbb{C}^2 \), \( S^{2n+1}(1) \) is the unit sphere in \( \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \) (cf. the discussion at the end of section 2.2, in particular equation \( (2.44) \)). As a consequence, as \( SU(2) \) acts on \( \mathbb{C}^2 \) by the standard representation \( \varphi_{1/2} \), the induced action on n-forms is the irreducible unitary representation

\[
\varphi_j : SU(2) \to SU(n + 1)
\]

and the map \( \Phi_j \) is \( \varphi_j \)-equivariant. Next, consider the Hopf map

\[
\pi : S^3(1) \to S^2 \simeq CP^1, \pi(z) = [z_1, z_2] = n, \tag{6.31}
\]

also described in \( (2.31) \), which is equivariant when \( SU(2) \) acts on \( S^2 \) by rotations via the induced homomorphism \( \psi : SU(2) \to SO(3) \), cf. section 2.2.

And finally, let \( h : \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \times \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \to \mathbb{C} \) be the usual Hermitian inner product which is conjugate linear in the first variable. Then we have the following:

**Theorem 6.2.26.** The map \( B \) that associates to each operator \( P \in M_\mathbb{C}(n + 1) \) the function \( B_P \) on \( S^2 \) defined by

\[
B_P(n) = h(\tilde{Z}, P\tilde{Z}), \tag{6.32}
\]

is a symbol correspondence, according to Definition 6.2.4, whose operator kernel, according to Definition 6.2.3, is the projection operator \( \Pi_1 \).

The proof of Theorem 6.2.26 follows from the set of lemmas below:

**Lemma 6.2.27.** The function \( B_P \) is well defined and \( SU(2) \)-equivariant.

**Proof.** First, note that \( B_P \) is well defined because

\[
\Phi(e^{in\theta}z) = e^{in\theta}\tilde{Z}, h(e^{in\theta}\tilde{Z}, Pe^{in\theta}\tilde{Z}) = h(e^{in\theta}\tilde{Z}, e^{in\theta}P\tilde{Z}) = h(\tilde{Z}, P\tilde{Z}).
\]

By the identity \( \Phi(gz) = \varphi_j(g)\tilde{Z}, SU(2) \)-equivariance of \( B \) is seen as follows:

\[
B_P(n) = h(\tilde{Z}, P\tilde{Z}) = h(\varphi_j(g)\tilde{Z}, P\varphi_j(g)\tilde{Z}) = h(\varphi_j(g)^{-1}\tilde{Z}, P\varphi_j(g)^{-1}\tilde{Z}) = h(\Phi^{-1}(g^{-1}z), P\Phi(g^{-1}z)) = B_P(\pi(g^{-1}z)) = B_P(g^{-1}n) = (B_P)^h(n) \quad \square
\]
Chapter 6. Symbol correspondences for a spin-j system

Lemma 6.2.28. The map $B : P \mapsto B_P$ satisfies the reality condition.

Proof. By the definition of $B_P$,

$$B_P(n) = h(\hat{Z}, P \hat{Z}) = \sum_{i=0}^{n} \sum_{j=0}^{n-i} b_{ij} p_{ji} z_1^{n-i} z_2^{n-2i}$$

$$= \sum_i b_i^2 p_{ii} |z_1|^{2(n-i)} |z_2|^{2i} + \sum_{j<i} b_{ij} p_{ji} |z_1|^{2(n-i)} |z_2|^{2j} [p_{ij} (z_1 z_2)^{i-j} + p_{ji} (z_1 z_2)^{j-i}],$$

where we have written $b_i = \sqrt{\binom{n}{i}}$ for simplicity. Now, the replacement $P \mapsto P^*$ means $p_{ii} \mapsto \bar{p}_{ii}$ and

$$[p_{ij} (z_1 z_2)^{i-j} + p_{ji} (z_1 z_2)^{j-i}] \mapsto [p_{ij} (z_1 z_2)^{i-j} + p_{ji} (z_1 z_2)^{j-i}],$$

and consequently $B_P^*(n) = B_P(n)$. □

Lemma 6.2.29. The map $B : P \mapsto B_P$ is injective.

Proof. The kernel of $B$ is $\text{Ker}(B) = K = \{ P \in M_C(n+1); B_P = 0 \}$, which is an $SU(2)$-invariant subspace of $M_C(n+1) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} M_C(\varphi_l)$, so assuming $K \neq 0$ it splits as a direct sum of irreducible subspaces

$$\text{Ker}(B) = K = \sum_{i=1}^{k} K(\varphi_i),$$

then each of the summands has a zero weight vector $|l, 0 \rangle$, namely there is some nonzero diagonal matrix

$$D = (d_0, d_1, ..., d_n) \in K$$

and consequently, for each $n \in S^2$ there is the following linear equation

$$B_D(n) = h(\hat{Z}, D \hat{Z}) = \sum_{i=0}^{n} d_i b_i^2 z_1^{n-i} z_2^{2i} = \sum_{i=0}^{n} d_i b_i^2 |z_1|^{2(n-i)} |z_2|^{2i} = 0$$

for the "variables" $d_i$. Clearly, the only common solution is $d_i = 0$ for each $i$, so we must have $K = 0$. □

Lemma 6.2.30. The map $B$ can be expressed by the formula

$$B_Q(gn_0) = \text{trace}(Q \Pi_1 g), \ g \in SU(2), \quad (6.33)$$

where $n_0 = (0, 0, 1) \in S^2$ is the north pole, and $\Pi_1$ is the projection operator

$$\Pi_1 = \text{diag}(1, 0, 0, ..., 0)$$
6.2. Explicit constructions of spin-j symbol correspondences

Proof. Referring to (6.30) and (6.31), we have

\[ \Phi(1,0) = Z_0 = (1,0,0,0) \] and \( \pi(1,0) = n_0 \),

consequently for \( Q = (q_{ij}) \), \( 1 \leq i, j \leq n + 1 \),

\[ B_Q(n_0) = h(Z_0, QZ_0) = q_{11} = \text{trace}(QP_1) \]

Therefore (6.33) holds for \( g = e \), and hence by the equivariance of \( B \),

\[ B_Q(gn_0) = B_Q g^{-1}(n_0) = \text{trace}(Qg^{-1}P_1) = \text{trace}(Q^gP_1) \]

\[ \Box \]

Corollary 6.2.31. The map \( B \) is the standard Berezin symbol correspondence (cf. Definition 6.2.11).

Remark 6.2.32. Berezin [12] introduced his symbol correspondence in a manner similar to, but not equal to the one presented here. Instead of using the space of homogeneous polynomials in two variables \( h_{\mathbb{P}}(z_1, z_2) \), Berezin used the representation on the space of holomorphic polynomials on the sphere \( \mathcal{H} \mathcal{O} \mathcal{L}^n(S^2) \). As the two representations are intimately connected (see the discussion at the end of section 2.2), it is not hard to see that the symbols obtained by equation (6.32) coincide with Berezin’s original definition of covariant symbols on the sphere.

Now, the characteristic numbers of the standard Berezin symbol correspondence are the characteristic numbers of the symbol map whose operator kernel \( K \) is the projection operator \( P_1 \). Thus for each \( n = 2j \) there is a string \( \vec{b} \) of \( n \) characteristic numbers possibly depending on \( n \), which in this case shall be denoted by \( b^n \), namely

\[ \vec{b} = (b^n_1, b^n_2, ..., b^n_{n}) \]

According to (6.11), these numbers are expressed by the following inner product

\[ b^n_l = \sqrt{\frac{n + 1}{2l + 1}} (P_1, e^l(0)) = \sqrt{\frac{n + 1}{2l + 1}} C^l_{\lambda}(0)^{1,1}, \quad (6.34) \]

where \( e^l(0)^{1,1} \) denotes the first entry of the diagonal matrix \( e^l(0) \).

From Remark 3.3.11 equations (3.82) and (3.83), we have that

\[ b^n_l = \sqrt{\frac{n + 1}{2l + 1}} C^{l}_{\lambda} \quad (6.35) \]

Thus, the explicit expression for \( b^n_l \) can be obtained from the general formulae for Clebsh-Gordan coefficients, as (3.46). But it can also be obtained directly by induction, as shown in Appendix 0.4. The result is expressed below.

Proposition 6.2.33. The characteristic numbers \( b^n_l \) of the standard Berezin symbol correspondence are given explicitly by

\[ b^n_l = \sqrt{\frac{n(n-1)\cdots(n-l+1)}{(n+2)(n+3)\cdots(n+l+1)}} = \frac{\sqrt{(\frac{1}{2}!)^l}}{\sqrt{(\frac{1}{2}!)^l}} = \frac{n! \sqrt{n+1}}{\sqrt{(n+l)! (n-l)!}} \quad (6.36) \]
Chapter 6. Symbol correspondences for a spin-j system

Corollary 6.2.34. The standard Berezin symbol correspondence is positive and, \( \forall l \in \mathbb{N} \), its characteristic numbers \( b_n^l \) expand in powers of \( n^{-1} \) as:

\[
b_n^l = 1 - \frac{1}{n} \left( \frac{l+1}{2} \right) + \frac{1}{n^2} \left\{ \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{l+1}{2} \right)^2 + \left( \frac{l+1}{2} \right) \right\} \\
- \frac{1}{n^3} \left\{ \frac{1}{6} \left( \frac{l+1}{2} \right)^3 + \frac{4}{3} \left( \frac{l+1}{2} \right)^2 + \left( \frac{l+1}{2} \right) \right\} + ....
\]

According to summary 6.2.16, the standard Berezin symbol correspondence, with operator kernel being the projection operator \( \Pi_1 \), can be continuously deformed to the standard Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence. On the other hand, according to remark 6.2.10, \( \forall n \geq 1 \), the projection operator \( \Pi_{n+1} \) is also the operator kernel of a Berezin symbol correspondence. Can it be defined via the Hermitian metric \( h \)? What are its characteristic numbers?

Proposition 6.2.35. Let \( \sigma : \mathbb{C}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}^2 \) be given by

\[
\sigma : z = (z_1, z_2) \mapsto (-\bar{z}_2, \bar{z}_1)
\]

and let \( \Phi^- = \Phi \circ \sigma : \mathbb{C}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \), for \( \Phi \) as in (6.30). The map

\[
B^- : M_C(n+1) \rightarrow C^\infty(S^2), \ P \mapsto B^-_P,
\]

defined by

\[
B^-_P(n) = h(\Phi^-(z), P\Phi^-(z)),
\]

is a symbol correspondence with operator kernel \( \Pi_{n+1} \) and characteristic numbers

\[
b_n^l = (-1)^l b_n^l,
\]

for \( b_n^l \) given by (6.30).

Proof. We note that, under the Hopf map \( \pi : S^3 \subset \mathbb{C}^2 \rightarrow S^2 \) given by (2.31), the conjugate of \( \sigma \), given by \( \pi \circ \sigma = \alpha \circ \pi \), is the antipodal map \( \alpha : S^2 \rightarrow S^2 \),

\[
\alpha : n \mapsto -n
\]

It follows that the function \( B^-_P \) given by (6.38) satisfies \( B^-_P = B_P \circ \alpha \), that is,

\[
\forall P \in M_C(n+1), \ B^-_P(n) = B_P(-n),
\]

where \( B_P \) is the standard Berezin symbol of \( P \). Thus, clearly, all properties of Definition 6.1.1 are satisfied for the map \( B^- \).

Now, if \( P = \mu e^j(l, m) \), then, according to (6.12), \( B^-_P(n) = b_n^l Y^{jm}(n) \). On the other hand, by (6.12) and (4.28), \( B_P(-n) = b_n^l Y^{jm}(-n) = (-1)^l b_n^l Y^{jm}(n) \). Therefore, (6.39) follows from (6.40).
6.2. Explicit constructions of spin-j symbol correspondences

Finally, $B^{-}(\mathbf{n}_0) = h(P\Phi^{-}(1,0),\Phi^{-}(1,0)) = h(P(0,0,...,0,1),(0,0,...,0,1)) = P_{(n+1)(n+1)}$, for $P = [p_{ij}]$. Thus,

$$B^{-}(\mathbf{n}_0) = \text{trace}(P\Pi_{n+1})$$

and, by equivariance, $\Pi_{n+1}$ is the operator kernel for $B^{-}$.

\begin{definition}
Definition 6.2.36. The symbol correspondence defined by the characteristic numbers $b_{n-l} = (-1)^l b_{n}^l$ is called the alternate Berezin symbol correspondence.

According to summary 6.2.16, the alternate Berezin symbol correspondence can be continuously deformed to a Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence:

\begin{definition}
Definition 6.2.37. The unique Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence continuously deformed from the alternate Berezin symbol correspondence is called the alternate Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence and is given by the characteristic numbers $c_{n-l}^l = (1)^l c_{n}^l$. It shall be denoted by

$$W_{l}^{j-}: B(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq M_{\mathbb{C}}(n+1) \rightarrow \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C_{\mathbb{C}}^{\infty}(S^2).$$

\end{definition}

\begin{definition}
Definition 6.2.38. If $W_{l}^{j_{-}}$ is any positive symbol correspondence given by characteristic numbers $c_{l}^{n} > 0$, the symbol correspondence $W_{l}^{j_{-}}$ given by characteristic numbers $c_{n-l}^{l} = (-1)^l c_{n}^{l}$ is an alternate symbol correspondence.

\end{definition}
Chapter 6. Symbol correspondences for a spin-j system
Chapter 7

Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

Given any symbol correspondence $W^j = W^j_{\vec{c}}$, the algebra of operators in $\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \simeq \mathbb{C}_n$ can be imported to the space of symbols $W^j_{\vec{c}}(\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)) \simeq Poly_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty(S^2)$. The 2-sphere, with such an algebra on a subset of its function space, has become known as the “fuzzy sphere” \[18]. However, there is no single “fuzzy sphere”, as each symbol correspondence defined by characteristic numbers $\vec{c} = (c_1, ..., c_n)$ gives rise to a distinct (although isomorphic) algebra on the space of symbols $Poly_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n}$, as we shall investigate in some detail, in this chapter.

This fact has important bearings on the question of how these various symbol algebras, or $\vec{c}$-twisted $j$-algebras as they shall be called, relate to the classical Poisson algebra in the limit $n = 2j \rightarrow \infty$, as we shall see in Chapter 8.

7.1 Twisted products of spherical symbols

Definition 7.1.1. For a given symbol correspondence (6.2) with symbol map $W^j = W^j_{\vec{c}}$, the twisted product $\star$ of symbols is the binary operation on symbols

$\star : W^j_{\vec{c}}(\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)) \times W^j_{\vec{c}}(\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)) \rightarrow W^j_{\vec{c}}(\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)) \simeq Poly_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n}$

induced by the product of operators via $W^j = W^j_{\vec{c}}$, that is, given by

$$W^j_{PQ} = W^j_P \star W^j_Q,$$

for every $P, Q \in \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)$, where $W^j_P = W^j_{\vec{c}}(P)$, etc.

Remark 7.1.2. We often write $\star^n$ and $\star^{\vec{c}}$ instead of $\star$ for the twisted product of symbols to emphasize its dependence on $n = 2j$ and $\vec{c} = (c_1, ..., c_n)$. Also, we follow
Chapter 7. Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

In calling the product induced by a symbol correspondence a twisted product of symbols and not a star-product of functions, or formal power series, because the latter product, introduced in [S], is defined from the classical data on \( S^2 \), as opposed to the former. The relationship between these two different kinds of product, in the limit \( n \to \infty \), will be briefly commented later on, in the concluding chapter.

The following properties are immediate from Definitions 6.1.1 and 7.1.1:

**Proposition 7.1.3.** The algebra of symbols defined by any twisted product is:

1. an \( \text{SO}(3) \)-equivariant algebra: \((f_1 \ast f_2)g = f_1 \ast (f_2 \ast g)\)
2. an associative algebra: \((f_1 \ast f_2) \ast f_3 = (f_1 \ast f_2) \ast f_3\)
3. a unital algebra: \(1 \ast f = f \ast 1 = f\)
4. a star algebra: \(f_1 \ast f_2 = f_2 \ast f_1\)

where \( g \in \text{SO}(3) \) and \( f_1, f_2, f_3 \in W^j(B(H_j)) \simeq \text{Poly}_C(S^2) \subseteq C_\infty(C(S^2)) \).

**Remark 7.1.4.** In view of Definition 7.1.1, we can use the normalization postulate in Definition 6.1.1 to define an induced inner product on the space of symbols:

\[
\langle W^j_p, W^j_q \rangle_\ast := \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} W^j_p \ast W^j_q \, dS.
\]

With this induced inner product, the isometry postulate can be rewritten as:

\[
\text{Isometry : } \langle W^j_p, W^j_q \rangle = \langle W^j_p, W^j_q \rangle_\ast.
\]

### 7.1.1 Standard twisted products of cartesian symbols on \( S^2 \)

**Definition 7.1.5.** The twisted product obtained via the standard Stratonovich-Weyl correspondence is called the standard twisted product of symbols and is denoted by \( \ast^1 \), or simply \( \ast_1 \).

Thus, for \( f, g \in W^j_1(B(H_j)) = W^j(B(H_j)) \simeq \text{Poly}_C(S^2) \subseteq C_\infty(C(S^2)) \)

\[
\ast_1 = \ast^1 : (f, g) \mapsto f \ast^1 g = f \ast_1 g \in W^j(B(H_j)) \simeq \text{Poly}_C(S^2) \subseteq C_\infty(C(S^2)).
\]

For a given symbol correspondence \( W \), a basic problem is to calculate the twisted product of the cartesian coordinate functions \( x, y, z \) and exhibit its dependence on the spin parameter \( j \). These coordinate functions form a basis for the linear symbols on \( S^2 \), i.e. homogeneous polynomials in \( x, y, z \) of degree 1.

Here we shall do this calculation in the basic case \( W = W_1 \), that is, the standard Stratonovich-Weyl correspondence. In the initial case \( n = 2j = 1 \), it follows from Example 3.3.8 the identities (4.27), and (6.11) with \( \varepsilon_l = 1 \),

\[
\begin{align*}
x & \mapsto \frac{1}{\sqrt{3}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
y & \mapsto \frac{i}{\sqrt{3}} \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \\
z & \mapsto \frac{1}{\sqrt{3}} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & -1 \end{pmatrix},
\end{align*}
\]
from which one deduces
\[ x \star^1_1 y = -y \star^1_1 x = \frac{i}{\sqrt{3}} z, \quad x \star^1_1 x = \frac{1}{3} \]

and these identities hold after a cyclic permutation of \((x, y, z)\). For \(j \geq 1\) there is the following general result.

**Proposition 7.1.6.** For the standard Stratonovich-Weyl correspondence, let \(n = 2j \geq 2\), and for \(\{a, b, c\} = \{x, y, z\}\) let \(\varepsilon_{abc} = \pm 1\) be the sign of the permutation \((x, y, z) \rightarrow (a, b, c)\). Then

\[
\begin{align*}
    a \star^b_1 b &= \pi_n \cdot (ab) + \frac{\varepsilon_{abc} i}{\sqrt{n(n+2)}} c \\
    a \star^c_1 a &= \pi_n \cdot (a^2) + \frac{1 - \pi_n}{3} \\
    a \star^a_1 a + b \star^b_1 b + c \star^c_1 c &= 1
\end{align*}
\]

where

\[
\pi_n = \frac{\sqrt{30} \mu_2}{\sqrt{n + 1} n (n + 2)} = \frac{(n-1)(n+3)}{n(n+2)}
\]

The proof of Proposition 7.1.6 follows readily from the general formula for the standard twisted product of spherical harmonics to be presented in the next section (cf. (7.9)), but in Appendix 0.5 the reader can find a more direct proof.

**Remark 7.1.7.** According to (17), via the standard Stratonovich-Weyl correspondence, the cartesian coordinate functions are identified (modulo a scaling) with the angular momentum operators in the same coordinate directions, namely

\[
\begin{align*}
    x &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{j(j+1)}} J_1, \quad y = \frac{1}{\sqrt{j(j+1)}} J_2, \quad z = \frac{1}{\sqrt{j(j+1)}} J_3
\end{align*}
\]

On the other hand, for a symbol correspondence with characteristic numbers \(c^\alpha_n\) one must also divide the operator on the right side by \(c^\alpha_n\) (see below).

### 7.1.2 Twisted products for general symbol correspondences

In order to study general twisted products of spherical symbols more systematically, we start with the twisted product of spherical harmonics. According to (6.12) and (3.96), for a symbol correspondence \(W^j_{\ell}\) with characteristic numbers \(c^\alpha_n\)
Chapter 7. Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

, \ l = 1, 2, \ldots n = 2j, denoting the twisted product *^n by *^n_\mu we have

\[ Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star^n c Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \leftrightarrow \frac{\mu_0^2}{c_{l_1} c_{l_2}} e^j(l_1, m_1) e^j(l_2, m_2) \]

\[ = (-1)^{2j + m} \frac{\mu_0^2}{c_{l_1} c_{l_2}} \sum_{l=0}^{2j} \begin{bmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{bmatrix} [j] e^j(l, m) \]

\[ \longleftrightarrow (-1)^{2j + m} \frac{\mu_0^2}{c_{l_1} c_{l_2}} \sum_{l=0}^{2j} \begin{bmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{bmatrix} [j] \frac{c^n}{\mu_0} Y_l^m, \]

where \( m = m_1 + m_2 \) and

\[ \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{array} \right] [j] \]

is the Wigner product symbol given by equations (3.99) and (6.101) in terms of Wigner 3j Symbols and 6j symbols (cf. (6.102)-(6.106)). Thus, we arrive immediately at the following main result:

**Theorem 7.1.8.** For \( n = 2j \in \mathbb{N} \), let \( W_\mu^j : \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \to Poly_c(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C_c^\infty(S^2) \) be the symbol correspondence with characteristic numbers \( c^n_\mu \neq 0 \), that is,

\[ W_\mu^j : \mu_0 e^j(l, m) \leftrightarrow c^n_\mu Y_l^m, \quad -l \leq m \leq l \leq n. \]

Then, the corresponding twisted product of spherical harmonics \( Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star^n c Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \), induced by the operator product on \( \mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j) \), is given by

\[ Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star^n c Y_{l_2}^{m_2} = (-1)^{n+m} \sqrt{n+1} \sum_{l=0}^{n} \begin{bmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{bmatrix} [j] \frac{c^n}{c_{l_1} c_{l_2}} Y_l^m \]  \( \text{(7.8)} \)

where \( m = m_1 + m_2 \).

**Corollary 7.1.9.** The standard twisted product of spherical harmonics is given by

\[ Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star c Y_{l_2}^{m_2} = (-1)^{n+m} \sqrt{n+1} \sum_{l=0}^{n} \begin{bmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{bmatrix} [j] Y_l^m. \]  \( \text{(7.9)} \)

and the twisted product induced by the standard Berezin correspondence defined by the characteristic numbers \( b^n_\mu \in \mathbb{R}^+ \) as in (6.30) is given by equation (7.8) above, via the following substitution:

\[ \frac{c^n_{l_3}}{c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2}} \rightarrow \frac{b^n_{l_3}}{b^n_{l_1} b^n_{l_2}} = \sqrt{\frac{(n+l_1+1)(n+l_2+1)(n+l_3)}{(n)(n+l_1+l_2+l_3)(n+l_3+1)}} \]

\[ = \sqrt{\frac{(n+l_3+1)(n+l_3+1)(n+l_3)!}{(n+l_3+1)!}} \]

\[ = \frac{(n+l_3+1)!}{(n+l_3+1)!}. \]  \( \text{(7.10)} \)
7.1. Twisted products of spherical symbols

Remark 7.1.10. (i) By linearity, given two symbols, \( f = \sum_{l,m} \phi_{lm} Y_{lm}^m \) and \( g = \sum_{l,m} \gamma_{lm} Y_{lm}^m \), their twisted product expands as

\[
\begin{align*}
    f \ast_n^{\overline{c}} g &= \sum_{l_1,l_2=0}^n \sum_{m_1=-l_1}^{l_1} \phi_{l_1 m_1} \gamma_{l_2 m_2} Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_n^{\overline{c}} Y_{l_2}^{m_2},
\end{align*}
\]

where \( Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_n^{\overline{c}} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \) is given by formula (7.8), and also by the integral formula (7.10) below. Expanding the product (7.11) as \( f \ast_n^{\overline{c}} g = \sum_{l,m} \rho_{lm} Y_{lm}^m \), the coefficients \( \rho_{lm} \in \mathbb{C} \) are given by

\[
\begin{align*}
    \rho_{lm} &= (-1)^{l+1+m} \sqrt{n+1} \sum_{l_1,l_2=0}^n \sum_{m_1=-l_1}^{l_1} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc}
        l_1 & l_2 & l \\
        m_1 & m_2 & -m
    \end{array} \right] [ j ] \frac{c^n_{l_1}}{c^n_{l_2}} \phi_{l_1 m_1} \gamma_{l_2 m_2},
\end{align*}
\]

where \( m_2 = m - m_1 \) and the sum in \( l_1, l_2 \) is restricted by \( \delta(l_1, l_2, l) = 1 \).

(ii) By comparing (7.8) and (7.9), or directly from (7.12) above, we see that the expansion of any twisted product of spherical harmonics is immediately obtained from the expansion of the standard twisted product of spherical harmonics by multiplying each term of the standard expansion by \( c^n_{l_1} / (c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2}) \).

To illustrate Theorem 7.1.8, Corollary 7.1.9, and Remark 7.1.10, let us first list the standard twisted product of linear spherical harmonics, which can be obtained directly from Theorem 7.1.8, or from Proposition 7.1.6 and Remark 7.1.10.

\[
\begin{align*}
    Y_{1}^{0} \ast_n^{\overline{c}} Y_{1}^{0} &= \pi_n \cdot \frac{2}{\sqrt{5}} Y_{2}^{0} + 1, \\
    Y_{1}^{\pm 1} \ast_n^{\overline{c}} Y_{1}^{\pm 1} &= \pi_n \cdot \sqrt{\frac{6}{5}} Y_{2}^{\pm 2}, \\
    Y_{1}^{0} \ast_n^{\overline{c}} Y_{1}^{\pm 1} &= \pi_n \cdot \sqrt{\frac{3}{5}} Y_{2}^{\pm 1} \pm \frac{3}{n(n+2)} Y_{1}^{\pm 1}, \\
    Y_{1}^{\pm 1} \ast_n^{\overline{c}} Y_{1}^{0} &= \pi_n \cdot \sqrt{\frac{3}{5}} Y_{2}^{\pm 1} \mp \frac{3}{n(n+2)} Y_{1}^{\pm 1}, \\
    Y_{1}^{\pm 1} \ast_n^{\overline{c}} Y_{1}^{\mp 1} &= \pi_n \cdot \frac{1}{\sqrt{5}} Y_{2}^{0} \mp \frac{3}{n(n+2)} Y_{1}^{0} - 1.
\end{align*}
\]

Then, from Remark 7.1.10 or directly from Corollary 7.1.9 we obtain that the standard Berezin twisted product of linear spherical harmonics is given by

\[
\begin{align*}
    Y_{1}^{0} \ast_b^{n} Y_{1}^{0} &= \frac{n-1}{n} \cdot \frac{2}{\sqrt{5}} Y_{2}^{0} + \frac{n+2}{n},
\end{align*}
\]
\begin{equation}
Y_1^{\pm 1} \star^n_b Y_1^{\pm 1} = \frac{n-1}{n} \sqrt{\frac{6}{5}} Y_2^{\pm 2} \tag{7.19}
\end{equation}

\begin{equation}
Y_1^0 \star^n_b Y_1^{\pm 1} = \frac{n-1}{n} \sqrt{\frac{3}{5}} Y_2^{\pm 1} \pm \frac{1}{n} \sqrt{3} Y_1^{\pm 1} \tag{7.20}
\end{equation}

\begin{equation}
Y_1^{\pm 1} \star^n_b Y_1^0 = \frac{n-1}{n} \sqrt{\frac{3}{5}} Y_2^{\pm 1} \pm \frac{1}{n} \sqrt{3} Y_1^{\pm 1} \tag{7.21}
\end{equation}

\begin{equation}
Y_1^{\pm 1} \star^n_b Y_1^{\mp 1} = \frac{n-1}{n} \sqrt{\frac{6}{5}} Y_2^0 \pm \frac{1}{n} \sqrt{3} Y_1^0 - \frac{n+2}{n} \tag{7.22}
\end{equation}

Thus, again from Remark 7.1.10, we finally get

**Corollary 7.1.11.** The standard Berezin twisted product of the cartesian coordinate functions \(\{a, b, c\} = \{x, y, z\}\) is given by

\begin{align*}
a \star^n_b b &= \frac{n-1}{n} ab + \frac{i \varepsilon abc}{n} \tag{7.23} \\
a \star^n_b a &= \frac{n-1}{n} a^2 + \frac{1}{n} \tag{7.24} \\
a \star^n_b a + b \star^n_b b + c \star^n_b c &= \frac{n+2}{n} = \frac{j+1}{j} \tag{7.25}
\end{align*}

**Remark 7.1.12.** Note, in particular, the distinction between equation (7.25) for the Berezin product and equation (7.6) for the standard Stratonovich-Weyl twisted product. In other words, from Remark 7.1.7 and (6.36), for the standard Berezin correspondence we have the identifications:

\[x = \frac{1}{j+1} J_1, \quad y = \frac{1}{j+1} J_2, \quad z = \frac{1}{j+1} J_3.\]

**The parity property for symbols**

The relationship between twisted products for the standard and the alternate Stratonovich-Weyl (resp. Berezin) symbol correspondences is described as follows:

**Proposition 7.1.13.** Let \(W^0\) be the alternate Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence given by characteristic numbers \(c^n_l = \varepsilon_l = (-1)^l\) (cf. Definition 6.2.37), and denote by \(\star^n_l\) its corresponding twisted product. Similarly, let \(B^0\) be the alternate Berezin symbol correspondence \(B^0_l\), with characteristic numbers \(b^n_l = (-1)^l b^n_l\) (cf. Definition 6.2.36), and denote by \(\star^n_l\) its corresponding twisted product. More generally, denote by \(\star^n_l\) the twisted product induced by the symbol correspondence with characteristic numbers \(c^n_l = (-1)^l c^n_l\). Then, we have that

\begin{equation}
Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star^n_{\varepsilon} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} = Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \star^n_{\varepsilon} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}. \tag{7.26}
\end{equation}
7.1. Twisted products of spherical symbols

Proof. Using the symmetry property for the Wigner product symbols, the above identities follow from equation (7.8) and the fact that $c_{l_{1}l_{2}m_{1}m_{2}} = (-1)^{l_{1}-l_{1}+l_{2}} c_{l_{1}}^m c_{l_{2}}^m c_{l_{1}}^{-m} c_{l_{2}}^{-m}$.

Now, the parity property for operators (Proposition 3.3.12) has a neat version for any twisted product of symbols, to be stated in the proposition below. But first, let us make some definitions.

Definition 7.1.14. For any point $n \in S^2$ let $-n$ denote its antipodal point. We say that $f \in C^\infty (S^2)$ is even if

$$f(n) = f(-n), \; \forall n \in S^2$$

and $f \in C^\infty (S^2)$ is odd if

$$f(n) = -f(-n), \; \forall n \in S^2$$

In particular, the null function 0 is the only function that is both even and odd.

For a given symbol correspondence and associated twisted product $f \ast g$ of symbols, let us denote its symmetric product (or anti-commutator) by

$$[[f,g]]_* = f \ast g + g \ast f$$

while its commutator is denoted in the usual way by

$$[f,g]_* = f \ast g - g \ast f$$

With these preparations, we state the following result.

Proposition 7.1.15. (The Parity Property for symbols) With regard to the parity of symbols, the behavior of the above products expresses as follows:

$$[[\text{even,even}]]_* = \text{even} \quad [\text{odd,odd}]_* = \text{odd}$$

$[[\text{odd,odd}]]_* = \text{even} \quad [\text{even,even}]_* = \text{odd}$

$$[[\text{even,odd}]]_* = \text{odd} \quad [\text{even,odd}]_* = \text{even}$$

where, for example, $[[\text{even,even}]]_* = \text{even}$ means that the anti-commutator of two even symbols is an even symbol, and so on.

Proof. From equation (4.28), note that if the symbol $f$ is even, then it can be written as a linear combination of even spherical harmonics,

$$f = \sum_{k,m} \alpha(k,m) Y_{2k}^m$$

and if the symbol $g$ is odd, then it can be written as a linear combination of odd spherical harmonics,

$$g = \sum_{k,m} \beta(k,m) Y_{2k+1}^m$$

Therefore, the relations (7.27) follow immediately from (7.8) and (3.107). □
Chapter 7. Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

Algebra isomorphisms

The fact that the parity property for operators (Proposition 3.3.12) can be generally re-expressed for symbols (Proposition 7.1.15) follows essentially from the fact that, via any symbol correspondence $W_j \vec{c}$, the linear space $\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty(S^2)$ with its twisted product $\star_{\vec{c}}^n$ is isomorphic to the matrix algebra $M_C(n+1)$.

Definition 7.1.16. For each symbol correspondence $W_j \vec{c}$, with characteristic numbers $\vec{c} = (c_1, c_2, \ldots, c_n)$, the space of symbols $W_j \vec{c}(\mathcal{B}(\mathcal{H}_j)) = \text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty(S^2)$, with its usual addition and the twisted product $\star_{\vec{c}}^n$, shall be called the twisted $\vec{c}$-algebra associated to the symbol correspondence $W_j \vec{c}$, or simply the $\vec{c}$-twisted $j$-algebra.

Proposition 7.1.17. All twisted $j$-algebras are isomorphic to each other (same $j$) and no twisted $j$-algebra is isomorphic to any twisted $j'$-algebra, for $j \neq j'$.

Proof. This follows immediately since every $\vec{c}$-twisted $j$-algebra is isomorphic to $M_C(n+1)$, whereas the latter is not isomorphic to $M_C(n'+1)$, for $n \neq n'$.

Definition 7.1.18. If $(\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}, \star_{\vec{c}}^n)$ and $(\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}, \star_{\vec{c}'}^n)$ are two distinct twisted $j$-algebras, then the following isomorphisms

$$U_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j = W_{\vec{c}}^j \circ (W_{\vec{c}'}^j)^{-1} : (\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}, \star_{\vec{c}}^n) \rightarrow (\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}, \star_{\vec{c}'}^n)$$

$$V_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j = (W_{\vec{c}}^j)^{-1} \circ W_{\vec{c}'}^j : M_C(n+1) \rightarrow M_C(n+1)$$

and their inverses $U_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j$ and $V_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j$, respectively, define the transition operators.

The transition operator $U_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j$ on $\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$, resp. $V_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j$ on $M_C(n+1)$, has properties reflecting the properties listed in Definition 6.1.1, such as $SO(3)$-equivariance and preservation of real functions, resp. Hermitian matrices. There is the following commutative diagram relating the two types of transition operators

$$\begin{array}{ccc}
M_C(n+1) & \xrightarrow{V_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j} & M_C(n+1) \\
\downarrow W_{\vec{c}}^j & \downarrow & \downarrow W_{\vec{c}}^j \\
\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n} & \xrightarrow{U_{\vec{c},\vec{c}'}^j} & \text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}
\end{array}$$

Remark 7.1.19. Although all twisted $j$-algebras are isomorphic (for fixed $j$), the fact that distinct symbol correspondences define distinct twisted $j$-algebras has nontrivial consequences when we consider sequences (in $n = 2j \in \mathbb{N}$) of twisted $j$-algebras and their limits as $n \rightarrow \infty$, as we shall see further below.
7.2 Integral representations of twisted products

Just as the Moyal product of symbols on $\mathbb{R}^{2n}$ has an integral version, the Groenewold-von Neumann product $[35, 52]$, it is interesting to see that twisted products of spherical symbols can also be written in integral form:

$$ f \ast g (n) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2} f(n_1) g(n_2) \mathbb{L}(n_1, n_2, n) \, dn_1 \, dn_2. \quad (7.31) $$

Integral forms for twisted products in principle allow for a direct definition of general twisted products of arbitrary symbols $f, g \in \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n}$ without the need to decompose them in the basis of spherical harmonics.

In such an integral representation, all properties of the twisted product are encoded in the integral trikernel

$$ \mathbb{L} : S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}. \quad (7.32) $$

Therefore, for each symbol correspondence $W^j_\mathcal{C}$, there will be a distinct integral trikernel $\mathbb{L}^j_\mathcal{C}$.

7.2.1 General formulae and properties of integral trikerneals

For the standard Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence $W^j_1$, from equations $[6.13], [6.23]$, and Proposition $[6.2.1]$, we immediately have the following result:

Proposition 7.2.1. Let $f, g \in C^\infty(S^2)$ be such that $f = W^j_1(F)$, $g = W^j_1(G)$, for $F, G \in B(\mathcal{H})$, where $W^j_1$ is determined by the operator kernel $K^j_1$ with all characteristic numbers $c_l = 1$, for $0 \leq l \leq n = 2j$, in equation $[6.10]$. Then,

$$ f \ast_{\mathcal{L}}^j g (n) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2} f(n_1) g(n_2) \mathbb{L}^j_1(n_1, n_2, n) \, dn_1 \, dn_2, \quad (7.33) $$

where

$$ \mathbb{L}^j_1(n_1, n_2, n) = \left( \frac{2j + 1}{4\pi} \right)^2 \text{trace}(K^j_1(n_1)K^j_1(n_2)K^j_1(n)) \quad (7.34) $$

is the standard Stratonovich trikernel.

Corollary 7.2.2. The Stratonovich trikernel is, in fact, a polynomial function $\mathbb{L}^j_\mathcal{C} \in (\text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n})^3 \subset C^\infty(S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2)$ which can be written as follows

$$ \mathbb{L}^j_\mathcal{C}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{(-1)^n \sqrt{n+1}}{(4\pi)^2} \sum_{l_i, m_i} \begin{bmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{bmatrix} \text{Y}_{l_1}^{m_1}(n_1)\text{Y}_{l_2}^{m_2}(n_2)\text{Y}_{l_3}^{m_3}(n_3) \quad (7.35) $$

with the summations in $l_i$ and $m_i$ subject to the constraints

$$ 0 \leq l_i \leq n = 2j, \quad -l_i \leq m_i \leq l_i, \quad \delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) = 1, \quad m_1 + m_2 + m_3 = 0. \quad (7.36) $$
Chapter 7. Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

Proof. This follows straightforwardly from the decomposition of symbols in the standard (orthonormal) basis of spherical harmonics, using formula (7.9) for the standard twisted product of basis vectors, and equation (6.25).

From the above formula, using (3.107), we immediately obtain:

**Corollary 7.2.3.** The Stratonovich trikernel is symmetric, in the sense that it satisfies

\[
\mathbb{L}_j^j(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \mathbb{L}_j^j(n_3, n_1, n_2) = \mathbb{L}_j^j(n_2, n_3, n_1). \tag{7.37}
\]

**General formulae for trikernels**

For a general correspondence \( W^j \), with operator kernel \( K_j^j \) as in (6.10) and characteristic numbers \( \bar{c} = (c_1^n, c_2^n, \ldots, c_n^n) \), we obtain from equation (6.13) and Theorem 6.2.22 the generalization of Proposition 7.2.1 and Corollary 7.2.2.

**Theorem 7.2.4.** A general twisted product of \( f, g \in \text{Poly}_c(S^2) \) is given by

\[
f \ast_j^n g (n) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2} f(n_1)g(n_2)\mathbb{L}_j^j(n_1, n_2, n)dn_1dn_2, \tag{7.38}
\]

with

\[
\mathbb{L}_j^j(n_1, n_2, n) = \left( \frac{2j + 1}{4\pi} \right)^2 \text{trace}(\bar{K}_j^j(n_1)\bar{K}_j^j(n_2)K_j^j(n)) \tag{7.39}
\]

as the corresponding integral trikernel, where \( K_j^j \) and \( \bar{K}_j^j \) are the operator kernels given by equation (6.10) with characteristic numbers \( \bar{c} = (c_1^n, \ldots, c_n^n) \) and \( \bar{c} = (\bar{c}_1, \ldots, \bar{c}_n) \), respectively, and with the restrictions (7.36) for the \( l, m \) summations.

Note that the trikernel \( \mathbb{L}_j^j \) is a polynomial function, and in general it is not symmetric, namely (7.37) does not hold. More explicitly, the trikernel (7.39) has the full expression

\[
\mathbb{L}_j^j(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{\sqrt{n+1}}{(4\pi)^{3/2}} \sum_{l_1, l_2, l_3} \sqrt{\frac{(n-l_1)!(n-l_2)!(n-l_3)!}{(n+l_1+1)!(n+l_2+1)!(n+l_3+1)!}} \Delta^2(1, 2, 3; 1) y_l^1 y_l^2 y_l^3 \cdot \frac{c_n^n}{c_{l_1}^1 c_{l_2}^2} \sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)(2l_3+1)} \sum_{k} \frac{(-1)^k(n+1+k)!}{(n+k-l_1-l_2-l_3)! R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \cdot \sum_{m_1, m_2, m_3} S_{m_1, m_2, m_3} X_{m_1, m_2, m_3} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}(n_1) Y_{l_2}^{m_2}(n_2) Y_{l_3}^{m_3}(n_3) \tag{7.40}
\]
with $\Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3), S_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^l, N_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^l$, and $R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)$ given respectively by (3.47), (3.48), (3.103), and (3.106), with restrictions on the summations over $l_1, m_1, k$ according to (7.36) and Remark 3.2.8.

In particular, the explicit expression for the Stratonovich trikernel is obtained from (7.40) by setting all $c_l^n = 1$ and we obtain explicit expressions for the integral trikernel $L^*_{l, b}$ of the standard Berezin twisted product by performing the substitution (7.10) in (7.39)–(7.40).

### General properties of trikernels

Since $L^*_{l, b}$ is a polynomial function it also follows from the general formulae (7.38)–(7.40) that we cannot use the integral formulation to extend a twisted product defined on $\text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n}$ to a larger subset of $C_\infty^\infty(S^2)$, namely we have:

**Corollary 7.2.5.** Let $f, g \in C_\infty^\infty(S^2)$, $\mathcal{L} \in C_\infty^\infty(S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2)$, and define a binary operation $\bullet : C_\infty^\infty(S^2) \times C_\infty^\infty(S^2) \rightarrow C_\infty^\infty(S^2)$ via the integral formula:

$$f \bullet g (n) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2} f(n_1) g(n_2) \mathcal{L}(n_1, n_2, n) dn_1 dn_2. \quad (7.41)$$

If $\mathcal{L} = L^*_{l, b} \in (\text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n})^3 \subset C_\infty^\infty(S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2)$, then $\bullet = \star : \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n} \times \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n} \rightarrow \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n}$ and, in particular, if either $f$ or $g \in C_\infty^\infty(S^2) \setminus \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n}$, then $f \bullet g = 0$.

**Proof.** We prove that, if $\mathcal{L} = L^*_{l, b} \in (\text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n})^3$, then $f \bullet g = 0$ if either $f$ or $g \in C_\infty^\infty(S^2) \setminus \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n}$. From this it follows immediately that $\bullet = \star : \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n}$.

Now, if $g \in C_\infty^\infty(S^2) \setminus \text{Poly}(S^2)_{\leq n}$, then $g$ can be expanded as a series of $Y^m_l$’s, with all $l > n$. But from (7.38)–(7.39), with the restriction (7.36), $f \bullet g = 0$ follows from orthogonality of each $Y^m_l$ in the $g$ series and every $Y^{m'}_{l'}$, for $n < l \neq l' \leq n$.

The integral trikernels $L$ of twisted products have some common properties that we shall spell out, as follows.

**Proposition 7.2.6.** If $\mathcal{L} = L^*_{l, b}$ is the integral trikernel of a twisted product according to equation (7.31), then it satisfies:

(i) $L(n_1, n_2, n) = L(gn_1, gn_2, gn)$

(ii) $\int_{S^2} L(n_1, n_2, n) dn = \int_{S^2} L(n_1, n, n_1) L(n_2, n_3, n) dn$ 

(iii) $\int_{S^2} L(n_1, n_2, n) dn_1 = R^l(n_2, n)$, $\int_{S^2} L(n_1, n_2, n) dn_2 = R^l(n_1, n)$

(iv) $L(n_2, n_1, n) = L^t(n_1, n_2, n)$
where \( g \in SO(3) \), and \( R^j(n_2, n) \in (\text{Poly}_C(S^2)^{\leq n})^2 \) is the reproducing kernel of the truncated polynomial algebra (twisted \( j \)-algebra) \( \text{Poly}_C(S^2)^{\leq n} \), characterized by

\[
\int_{S^2} R^j(n_2, n)f(n_2)dn_2 = f(n), \quad \forall f \in \text{Poly}_C(S^2)^{\leq n} \tag{7.42}
\]

Corollary 7.2.7. The reproducing kernel has the following expansion

\[
R^j(n_1, n_2) = \frac{1}{4\pi^2} \sum_{l=0}^{2j} \sum_{m=-l}^{l} Y^m_l(n_1) Y^m_l(n_2) \tag{7.43}
\]

\[
= \frac{1}{4\pi} \sum_{l=0}^{2j} (2l+1) P_l(n_1 \cdot n_2) = R^j(n_1, n_2) \tag{7.44}
\]

where functions \( P_l \) are the Legendre polynomials (see Chapter 4.2.2, also [75]), and \( n_1 \cdot n_2 \) denotes the euclidean inner product of unit vectors in \( \mathbb{R}^3 \). In particular, \( R^j(n_1, n_2) = R^j(n_2, n_1) \).

Proof. From equation (7.31), properties (i)-(iv) in Proposition 7.2.6 follow directly from properties (i)-(iv) in Proposition 7.1.3, together with Corollary 7.2.5.

Next, we observe that (7.43) is equivalent to (7.42). But (7.43) follows from equation (7.39) and property (iii) in Proposition 7.2.6, using that

\[
\int_{S^2} Y^l_m(n)dn = 0, \quad \text{if } (l, m) \neq (0, 0),
\]

together with the identity

\[
\begin{pmatrix}
0 & l & l \\
0 & -m & m
\end{pmatrix}
\begin{pmatrix}
0 & l & l \\
j & j & j
\end{pmatrix} = \frac{(-1)^{2j+m}}{\sqrt{(2j+1)(2l+1)}}.
\]

(cf. equations 3.91 and 3.101, and equations 8.5.1 and 9.5.1 in [75].)

Finally, to obtain (7.44) we use the identity

\[
(2l+1)P_l(n_1 \cdot n_2) = \sum_{m=-l}^{l} Y^m_l(n_1) Y^m_l(n_2), \tag{7.45}
\]

which follows from equations (4.29) and (4.46). \(\square\)

Remark 7.2.8. (i) If \( L^j_{\overline{c}} \) is the integral trikernel of a positive symbol correspondence, then by (7.26), (7.38), and property (iv) in Proposition 7.2.6, the integral trikernel of the alternate symbol correspondence is given by

\[
L^j_{\overline{c}_{\overline{c}}} = L^j_{\overline{c}}. \tag{7.46}
\]
(ii) For a symmetric integral trikernel $L^j$ (cf. equation (7.37)), as for example the standard Stratonovich trikernel (cf. equation (7.35)), we also have that
\[
\int_{S^2} L^j_{123} (n_1, n_2, n) \, dn = R^j (n_1, n_2),
\]
but this identity does not hold for nonsymmetric integral trikernels.

Explicitly $SO(3)$-invariant formulae for trikernels

Now, we turn to the $SO(3)$-invariance of the integral trikernel, namely, according to property (i) in Proposition 7.2.6, $L^j_{123}$ can also be expressed in terms of $SO(3)$-invariant functions. First of all, let us recall the following basic fact, whose proof is found in a more general setting in Weyl [83].

Lemma 7.2.9. Every $SO(3)$-invariant function of three points on the 2-sphere $S^2$ represented by unit vectors $n_i, i = 1, 2, 3$, in euclidean 3-space, can be expressed as a function of the three euclidean inner products $n_1 \cdot n_2, n_2 \cdot n_3, n_3 \cdot n_1$, together with the determinant
\[
[n_1, n_2, n_3] = \det(n_1, n_2, n_3).
\]

Thus, we introduce two $SO(3)$-invariant functions of type (7.32), namely
\[
T(n_1, n_2, n_3) = (n_1 \cdot n_2) - (n_1 \cdot n_3)(n_2 \cdot n_3) - i [n_1, n_2, n_3], \quad i = \sqrt{-1},
\]
and the following function depending on three integers $l_k \geq 0$:
\[
L_{l_1,l_2,l_3}(n_1, n_2, n_3)
\]
\[
= (2l_1 + 1)(2l_2 + 1)(2l_3 + 1) \cdot \left[ \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix} P_{l_1} (n_1 \cdot n_3) P_{l_2} (n_2 \cdot n_3) \right] + \sum_{m=1}^{\min\{l_1,l_2\}} (-1)^m \left( \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m & -m & 0 \end{pmatrix} \prod_{k=1}^2 \frac{(l_k - m)!}{(l_k + m)!} \frac{P^m_{l_k} (n_k \cdot n_3)}{(1 - (n_k \cdot n_3)^2)^{m/2}} \right)
\]
\[
\cdot \left\{ (T(n_1, n_2, n_3))^m + (-1)^L (T(n_2, n_1, n_3))^m \right\}
\]
where $L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3$. In particular, $L_{l_1,l_2,l_3}$ has the following property which is obvious from (7.49) and the fact that
\[
L \text{ is odd } \Rightarrow \left( \begin{pmatrix} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{pmatrix} \right) = 0.
\]

Lemma 7.2.10. $L_{l_1,l_2,l_3}$ is real when $L$ is even and $L_{l_1,l_2,l_3}$ is purely imaginary when $L$ is odd.

With these preparations, we can state the following result.
Example 7.2.13. In view of equation (7.51) above, we list the functions

\[ L(n_1, n_2, n_3) \]

are permuted covariantly:

Remark 7.2.12. Formula (7.49) for the function \( L_{l_1, l_2, l_3} \) looks asymmetric with respect to \( l_3 \) and \( n_3 \), in comparison with \( l_1, l_2 \) and \( n_1, n_2 \). However, such asymmetry is only apparent and reflects the asymmetrical way in which the formula for \( L \) was derived. The situation resembles some well-known formulae for the Wigner 6j symbol, which do not manifestly exhibit some of the symmetries of the symbol. Indeed, we have the following symmetry properties when \((l_1, l_2, l_3)\) and \((n_1, n_2, n_3)\) are permuted covariantly:

\[ L_{l_1, l_2, l_3}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = (-1)^L L_{l_2, l_3, l_1}(n_2, n_1, n_3) = (-1)^L L_{l_1, l_3, l_2}(n_1, n_3, n_2) \]

(7.51)

Example 7.2.13. In view of equation (7.51) above, we list the functions \( L_{l_1, l_2, l_3} \) for \( l_k \leq 2 \) subject to \( \delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) = 1 \), as follows:

\[ \begin{align*}
L_{0,0,0}(n_1, n_2, n_3) &= 1 \\
L_{1,1,0}(n_1, n_2, n_3) &= -3\sqrt{3}(n_1 \cdot n_2) \\
L_{1,1,1}(n_1, n_2, n_3) &= i9\sqrt{\frac{3}{2}}[n_1, n_2, n_3] \\
L_{2,1,1}(n_1, n_2, n_3) &= 3\sqrt{\frac{15}{2}}\{3(n_1 \cdot n_2)(n_1 \cdot n_3) - (n_2 \cdot n_3)\} \\
L_{2,2,0}(n_1, n_2, n_3) &= 5\sqrt{5}P_2(n_1 \cdot n_2) = \frac{5\sqrt{5}}{2}\{3(n_1 \cdot n_2)^2 - 1\} \\
L_{2,2,1}(n_1, n_2, n_3) &= -i15\sqrt{\frac{15}{2}}[n_1, n_2, n_3] \\
L_{2,2,2}(n_1, n_2, n_3) &= -25\sqrt{\frac{5}{14}}\{3\{n_1, n_2, n_3\}^2 + (n_1 \cdot n_2)(n_2 \cdot n_3)(n_3 \cdot n_1)\} - 1
\end{align*} \]

The following \( SO(3) \)-invariant function will be used in various formulas below, in this chapter, so we denote it here as

\[ X(n_1, n_2, n_3) = n_1 \cdot n_2 + n_2 \cdot n_3 + n_3 \cdot n_1 \]

(7.52)
7.2. Integral representations of twisted products

**Example 7.2.14.** We can now calculate the Stratonovich trikernel $L_1^j$ for the two values $j = 1/2, 1$, by substituting the appropriate expressions for $L_{t_1,t_2,t_3}$ listed in Example 7.2.13 into equation (7.50):

\[
L_1^{1/2}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{1}{(4\pi)^2} \left\{ 1 + 3X(n_1, n_2, n_3) + 3\sqrt{3}[n_1, n_2, n_3] \right\} 
\]

\[
L_1^1(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{1}{(4\pi)^2} \left\{ 1 + 3X(n_1, n_2, n_3) + \frac{15}{2} Z(n_1, n_2, n_3) \right\} 
\]

where $X(n_1, n_2, n_3)$ is given by (7.52) and

\[
Z(n_1, n_2, n_3) = (n_1 \cdot n_2)^2 + (n_2 \cdot n_3)^2 + (n_3 \cdot n_1)^2 - 1. 
\]

Using equation (6.36) for the Berezin characteristic numbers $c_i^n = b_i^n$, we can similarly calculate the Berezin trikernel $L_b^j$ for the two lowest values of $j$:

\[
L_b^{1/2}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{1}{(4\pi)^2} \left\{ 1 + 3X^{1/2}(n_1, n_2, n_3) + 9[n_1, n_2, n_3] \right\} 
\]

\[
L_b^1(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{1}{(4\pi)^2} \left\{ \frac{9}{4} \left\{ (1 - X^1(n_1, n_2, n_3))^2 \right\} 
\]

\[
- 6((n_2 \cdot n_3)^2 + (n_3 \cdot n_1)^2 - 2(n_1 \cdot n_2)) - 25[n_1, n_2, n_3]^2 
\]

\[
+ i2(1 + 5X^1(n_1, n_2, n_3))[n_1, n_2, n_3] \right\}, 
\]

where $X^j(n_1, n_2, n_3) = (4j + 1)(n_1 \cdot n_2) + (n_2 \cdot n_3) + (n_3 \cdot n_1)$

Except for $L_1^{1/2}$, which was first presented in [38], and $L_b^{1/2}$, which can be inferred from [38], the formulae in Examples 7.2.13 and 7.2.14 were originally obtained by Nazira Harb. Further formulae for $L_b$ for higher values of $l_b$, and further formulae for the Stratonovich and Berezin trikernels, for higher values of $j$, can be found in Harb’s thesis [38].

**7.2.2 Recursive trikernels and transition kernels**

**Recursive trikernels**

A recursive trikernel associated to the standard Berezin correspondence has been defined by Wildberger [38]. This trikernel is symmetric, in the sense of equation (7.37), but is not the trikernel of a bona-fide integral equation for the twisted
product in the sense of equation (7.38); rather, it is the trikernel of a recursive integral equation for the standard Berezin twisted product.

Let $B$ be the standard Berezin symbol correspondence, given by equation (6.32) in Theorem 6.2.26. We recall from Remark 7.1.4 that, because this symbol correspondence is not isometric, there are two natural $SU(2)$-invariant inner products on the space of symbols $\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$, namely

- the usual $L^2$-inner product on $C^\infty(S^2) \supset \text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$ (cf. equation (4.4)):

$$\langle f_1, f_2 \rangle = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \overline{f_1} f_2 \, dS = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \overline{f_1(n)} f_2(n) \, dn$$  

(7.57)

- the induced inner product on $\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C^\infty(S^2)$ (cf. equation (7.3)):

$$\langle f_1, f_2 \rangle^\star = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \overline{f_1}^\star f_2 \, dS = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \overline{f_1(n)}^\star f_2(n) \, dn$$  

(7.58)

Associated with each of these two inner products on $\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$ defined by integration, one can define an integral trikernel $L$, cf. (7.32). The first one is the Berezin trikernel $L^j_b$, also defined implicitly by (cf. equation (7.38)):

$$f_1 \star^j_b f_2 (n) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2} f_1(n_1) f_2(n_2) L^j_b(n_1, n_2, n) \, dn_1 \, dn_2$$  

(7.59)

**Definition 7.2.15.** Wildberger’s recursive trikernel is the function

$$T^j_b: S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2 \to \mathbb{C}$$

defined implicitly by

$$f_1 \star^j_b f_2 (n) = \int_{S^2} \left( \int_{S^2} T^j_b(n_1, n_2, n) \star^j_b f_1(n_1) \, dn_1 \right) \star^j_b f_2(n_2) \, dn_2$$  

(7.60)

where each twisted product $\star^j_b$ on the r.h.s. of the above equation is taken with respect to the variables being integrated.

One obtains, of course, an explicit expression for the Berezin trikernel $L^j_b$ from the equations (7.39)-(7.40). Similarly, Wildberger’s trikernel also has such an explicit expression.

**Proposition 7.2.16.** Wildberger’s recursive trikernel is given by:

$$T^j_b(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{(-1)^n \sqrt{n+1}}{(4\pi)^2} \sum_{l_1, m_1} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{array} \right] [j] b^n_1 b^n_2 b^n_3 Y^m_1(n_1) Y^m_2(n_2) Y^m_3(n_3)$$  

(7.61)

where $b^n_i$ are the characteristic numbers of the standard Berezin correspondence, given by equation (6.36).
7.2. Integral representations of twisted products

Proof. From equation (7.60), we reason analogously to the proof of Corollary 7.2.2, with the difference that, for the induced inner product (7.58), the orthonormal basis vectors are not $Y^m_l$, but $b^n_l Y^m_l$, with $b^n_l$ given by (6.36). □

Wildberger’s recursive trikernel can be generalized to a recursive trikernel for any symbol correspondence by obvious analogy to the Berezin case:

Corollary 7.2.17. Let $W^j_{\vec{c}}$ be the symbol correspondence given by characteristic numbers $c^n_l \in \mathbb{R}^*$. Its recursive integral trikernel is the polynomial function $T^j_{\vec{c}} \in (\mathbf{Poly}_{C}(S^2)_{\leq n})^3$ given by

\[
T^j_{\vec{c}}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = (-1)^n \frac{\sqrt{n+1}}{(4\pi)^2} \sum_{l_1, m_1, l_2, m_2, l_3, m_3} \left[ [j] c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2} c^n_{l_3} \prod_{k=1}^{3} (n + l_k + 1)!(n - l_k)! \right] Y^{m_1}_{l_1}(n_1) Y^{m_2}_{l_2}(n_2) Y^{m_3}_{l_3}(n_3)
\]

with the usual (7.36) restrictions on the $l_k, m_k$ summations. It is symmetric in the sense of (7.37) and is implicitly defined by

\[
f_1 \star^j_{\vec{c}} f_2 (n) = \int_{S^2} \left\{ \int_{S^2} T^j_{\vec{c}}(n_1, n_2, n) \star^c f_1(n_1) dn_1 \right\} \star^c f_2(n_2) dn_2,
\]

where each twisted product $\star^c$ on the r.h.s. of the above equation is taken with respect to the variables being integrated.

Every recursive trikernel can be written more explicitly, by performing the following substitution into equation (7.40),

\[
\frac{c^n_{l_3}}{c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2}} \rightarrow c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2} c^n_{l_3}.
\]

Or it can be rewritten in terms of $SO(3)$-invariant functions, by performing the substitution (7.64) into equation (7.50). For Wildberger’s recursive trikernel, the above substitution to be performed in equations (7.40) and (7.50) reads:

\[
\frac{c^n_{l_3}}{c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2}} \rightarrow b^n_{l_1} b^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_3} = (n!\sqrt{n+1})^3 \prod_{k=1}^{3} \frac{1}{\sqrt{(n + l_k + 1)!(n - l_k)!}}.
\]

Next, we will express the integrand in (7.63) using only ordinary (commutative) multiplication of functions, that is, no twisted product involved. To this end, we shall invoke the duality $f \leftrightarrow \tilde{f}$ between symbols in $\mathbf{Poly}_{C}(S^2)_{\leq n}$, with reference to Remark 6.2.24 and equation (7.28).

Lemma 7.2.18. If $f, g \in \mathbf{Poly}_{C}(S^2)_{\leq n}$, then

\[
\int_{S^2} f(n) \star^c_{\vec{c}} g(n) dn = \int_{S^2} f(n) \tilde{g}(n) dn = \int_{S^2} \tilde{f}(n) g(n) dn,
\]
where \( \tilde{f} \) denotes the contravariant dual of \( f \) with respect to \( W^j_\vec{c} \), that is,

\[
\tilde{f} = U^j_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}}(f), \quad \text{or} \quad f = U^j_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}}(\tilde{f}) ,
\]

(cf. Definition 7.1.18).

**Proof.** Assume \( P, Q \in M_C(n + 1) \) correspond to \( f, g \) via \( W^j_\vec{c} \), respectively, and hence by (6.24)

\[
\int_{S^2} f(n) \star^n g(n) dn = \int_{S^2} W_c(PQ) dS = \frac{1}{n + 1} \text{trace}(PQ) = \frac{1}{n + 1} \text{trace}(QP)
\]

\[
= \int_{S^2} \tilde{W}_c(Q)W_c(P) dS = \int_{S^2} W_{\vec{c}}(Q)W_c(P) dS
\]

\[
= \int_{S^2} \tilde{g}(n)f(n) dn = \int_{S^2} \tilde{f}(n)g(n) dn
\]

By applying this lemma twice, the recursive integral equation (7.63) can also be written as

\[
f_1 \star^n f_2(n) = \int \int_{S^2 \times S^2} \mathcal{T}^j_{\vec{c}}(n_1, n_2, n) \tilde{f}_1(n_1) \tilde{f}_2(n_2) dn_1 dn_2 .
\]

**Transition kernels**

On the other hand, we shall also make special use of the transition kernel

\[
U^j_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}} : S^2 \times S^2 \to \mathbb{C}
\]

which is associated with the integral form of the transformation \( f \to \tilde{f} \) (cf. (7.66)), as follows:

**Proposition 7.2.19.** The duality transformations (7.66) can be written in integral form as

\[
\tilde{f}(n_1) = \int_{S^2} U^j_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}}(n_1, n_2)f(n_2) dn_2 ,
\]

\[
f(n_1) = \int_{S^2} U^j_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}}(n_1, n_2)\tilde{f}(n_2) dn_2
\]

with the following transition kernels

\[
U^j_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}}(n_1, n_2) = \frac{1}{4\pi} \sum_{l=0}^{2j} \frac{2l+1}{(c_l^n)^2} P_l(n_1 \cdot n_2) ,
\]

\[
U^j_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}}(n_1, n_2) = \frac{1}{4\pi} \sum_{l=0}^{2j} (c_l^n)^2(2l+1)P_l(n_1 \cdot n_2)
\]
7.2. Integral representations of twisted products

Proof. Let $P \in M_C(n + 1)$, $P = \sum_{l=0}^{n} P_l$, where each $P_l \in M_C(\varphi_l)$ decomposes as $P_l = \sum_{m=-l}^{l} p_m e(l, m)$. Let $f \in \text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$ be the symbol of $P$ via the correspondence determined by characteristic numbers $\vec{c}$. Then, $f = \sum_{l=0}^{n} f_l$, where each $f_l \in \text{Poly}(\varphi_l)$ decomposes as $f_l = \sum_{m=-l}^{l} \frac{1}{\sqrt{m+1}} c_m^{l} p_m Y_m$.

It now follows straightforwardly from (7.48), (7.69), and (7.70) that $\vec{f} = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \vec{f}_l$, where $\vec{f}_l = \sum_{m=-l}^{l} \frac{1}{\sqrt{m+1}} c_m^{l} Y_m$. Therefore, $f$ is the contravariant dual of $f$. Similarly for (7.69) and (7.71).}

Note that in the above proof, we may as well replace $\frac{1}{\sqrt{m+1}}$ by any other string $\vec{c}'$ of characteristic numbers. In other words, by similar reasoning we generalize equations (7.69) and (7.70), as follows:

**Proposition 7.2.20.** The transition operator $U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}'} = W^l_{\vec{c}} \circ (W^l_{\vec{c}'})^{-1}$, cf. equation (7.28), which takes the symbol $f = W^l_{\vec{c}}[P]$ of $P$ in correspondence defined by $\vec{c}$ to the symbol $f' = W^l_{\vec{c}'}[P]$ in correspondence defined by $\vec{c}'$, can be written in integral form as

$$f'(n_1) = \int_{S^2} U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}'}(n_1, n_2) f(n_2) d^n n_2, \quad (7.72)$$

where

$$U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}'}(n_1, n_2) = \frac{1}{4\pi} \sum_{l=0}^{2l} \left( \frac{c_l}{c_0^l} \right) (2l + 1)p_l(n_1 \cdot n_2). \quad (7.73)$$

Moreover, for any pair $(\vec{c}, \vec{c}')$ the transition kernels $U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}'}$ and $U^l_{\vec{c}', \vec{c}''}$ yield the reproducing kernel by the formula

$$R^l_{\vec{c}}(n_1, n_2) = \int_{S^2} U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}'}(n_1, n) U^l_{\vec{c}', \vec{c}''}(n, n_2) d^n n, \quad \text{cf. (7.43)-(7.44)}. \quad (7.74)$$

Furthermore, the composition of transition operators $U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}'}$ yields the following “composition” rule for transition kernels

$$\int_{S^2} U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}'}(n_1, n_2) U^l_{\vec{c}', \vec{c}''}(n_2, n_3) d^n n_2 = U^l_{\vec{c}, \vec{c}''}(n_1, n_3). \quad (7.75)$$

**Remark 7.2.21.** Note that the reproducing kernel $R^l(n_1, n_2)$ is an $SO(3)$-invariant function on $S^2 \times S^2$ which decomposes as

$$R^l(n_1, n_2) = \sum_{l=0}^{n} R^l_l(n_1, n_2), \quad R^l_l(n_1, n_2) = \frac{2l+1}{4\pi} p_l(n_1 \cdot n_2), \quad (7.76)$$

so that for every symbol $f \in \text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$ which is decomposed into the $l$-invariant subspaces as $f = \sum_{l=0}^{n} f_l$, we have

$$\int_{S^2} f(n_1) R^l_l(n_1, n_2) d^n n_1 = f_l(n_2). \quad (7.77)$$
Chapter 7. Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

Combining equations (7.67)-(7.69), we obtain

**Proposition 7.2.22.** The bona-fide and the recursive integral trikernels for a twisted product $\star_n$ are related by the integral equations

$$
\mathbb{L}_j^{\star_n}(n_1, n_2, n) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2} \mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n}(n_1, n'_1) \mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n}(n_2, n'_2) \mathbb{T}_j^{\star_n}(n'_1, n'_2, n) dn'_1 dn'_2,
$$

(7.78)

$$
\mathbb{T}_j^{\star_n}(n_1, n_2, n) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2} \mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n}(n_1, n'_1) \mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n}(n_2, n'_2) \mathbb{L}_j^{\star_n}(n'_1, n'_2, n) dn'_1 dn'_2.
$$

(7.79)

The following proposition is obtained straightforwardly from the above equation (7.73) for the transition kernels $\mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n, \star_n}$, see also equation (7.45), and the general formula (7.39) for the twisted product integral trikernels $\mathbb{L}_j^{\star_n}$.

**Proposition 7.2.23.** The bona-fide integral trikernels of two distinct twisted products $\star_n$ and $\star_n'$ are related by

$$
\mathbb{L}_j^{\star_n}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \int_{S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2} \mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n, \star_n'}(n_1, n'_1) \mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n, \star_n'}(n_2, n'_2) \mathbb{U}_j^{\star_n, \star_n'}(n_3, n'_3) \mathbb{L}_j^{\star_n'}(n'_1, n'_2, n'_3) dn'_1 dn'_2 dn'_3,
$$

(7.80)

Similarly for the relation between recursive trikernels of different symbol correspondences and also for the relation between the bona-fide trikernels of one correspondence and the recursive trikernels of another correspondence, by appropriate use of transition kernels (7.73), (7.70)-(7.71).

**Duality of twisted products**

In this way it is easy to see that, for any non-self-dual symbol correspondence, with its twisted product $\star_n$, the covariant-contravariant duality is not a twisted product homomorphism, but instead, we have the following

**Corollary 7.2.24.** The covariant-contravariant duality satisfies

$$
\hat{f} \star_n g = \hat{\tilde{f}} \star_n \tilde{g}.
$$

(7.81)

**Proof.** This follows straightforwardly from equations (7.67)-(7.80). □

**Definition 7.2.25.** In view of equation (7.81) above, the twisted product $\star_n$ shall be called the dual twisted product of $\star_n'$, also denoted $\star_n^\dagger$. The dual of the standard Berezin twisted product shall be called the standard Toeplitz twisted product, denoted $\star_{b'}^\dagger$, and similarly for the dual of the alternate Berezin twisted product.
Remark 7.2.26. For a given symbol correspondence with characteristic numbers \(\vec{c}\), the twisted product \(\star^1_b\) is the natural product of covariant symbols, while the dual twisted product \(\star^\dagger_1\) is the natural product of contravariant symbols, which are induced from the operator product. In the literature, the association of an operator to a function via the contravariant Berezin symbol correspondence (as given by equation (6.23), but see also Theorem 6.2.22 and Remark 6.2.24) is known as Toeplitz quantization (see, e.g. [21, 18] and references therein).

Definition 7.2.27. According to Definition 7.2.25 and Remark 7.2.26 above, the symbol correspondence with characteristic numbers \(\vec{b}\) shall be called the standard Toeplitz symbol correspondence and the one with characteristic numbers \(\vec{b}^{-1}\) shall be called the alternate Toeplitz symbol correspondence.

Explicit expressions for the standard Toeplitz twisted product of spherical harmonics and the standard Toeplitz integral trikernel are obtained from equations (7.8), (7.38), (7.40) and (7.49)-(7.50), via the following substitution:

\[
\frac{c_{l_1}^{n_1}}{c_{l_1}^{n_1}c_{l_2}^{n_2}} \rightarrow \frac{b_{l_1}^{n_1}b_{l_2}^{n_2}}{b_{l_3}^{n_3}} = \sqrt{(n)_{l_1}^{n} (n+l_{3}+1)_{l_3}^{n}} \sqrt{(n+l_{1}+1)_{l_2}^{n} (n+l_{2}+1)_{l_2}^{n}} \text{ (7.82)}
\]

\[
= \sqrt{(n+l_{3}+1)!(n-l_{3})!(n+1)!} \frac{(n+l_{1}+1)!(n+l_{2}+1)!(n-l_{1})!(n-l_{2})!}{n!}
\]

7.2.3 Other formulae related to integral trikernels

Integral formulae for trikernels

Returning to Wildberger’s recursive trikernel (i.e., for the standard Berezin correspondence), its nicest feature is its simple closed formula, presented in the following proposition, whose proof is delegated to Appendix 6.6.

Proposition 7.2.28 ([88]). Recalling the notation from Lemma 7.2.9, Wildberger’s recursive trikernel is the function \(T^1_b: S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}\) given by

\[
T^1_b(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \left(\frac{n+1}{2\pi 4\pi}\right)^2 \left(1 + X(n_1, n_2, n_3) + i[n_1, n_2, n_3]\right)^n \text{ (7.83)}
\]

where \(i = \sqrt{-1}\) and \(X(n_1, n_2, n_3)\) is defined by (7.52) and \([n_1, n_2, n_3]\) is the 3 × 3 determinant. One should compare the simple closed formula (7.83) with the formulae that are obtained from (7.40) and (7.50) via substitution (7.65).

Then, an integral equation for general bona-fide trikernels is obtained from Wildberger’s recursive trikernel (7.83) and equations (6.38) and (7.68)-(7.80).
Theorem 7.2.29. The $\mathcal{E}$-correspondence trikernel $\mathbb{L}^3_\mathcal{E}$ is itself also expressed by the following sum of integrals:

$$\mathbb{L}^3_\mathcal{E}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \left(\frac{n + 1}{2^n 4\pi}\right)^2 \sum_{l_1, l_2, l_3=0}^{n} \frac{c^n_{l_3}}{c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_1} b^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_3}} \mathcal{I}^n_{l_1, l_2, l_3}(n_1, n_2, n_3)$$

$$= \frac{\sqrt{n + 1}}{(n!)^3 4^n (4\pi)^2} \sum_{l_1, l_2, l_3=0}^{n} \frac{c^n_{l_3}}{c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_1} b^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_3}} \prod_{k=1}^{3} \sqrt{(n + l_k + 1)!(n - l_k)!(n + l_k)!} \mathcal{I}^n_{l_1, l_2, l_3}(n_1, n_2, n_3)$$

where

$$\mathcal{I}^n_{l_1, l_2, l_3}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{1}{(4\pi)^3} \int_{S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2} \prod_{k=1}^{3} (2l_k + 1) P_{l_k}(n_k \cdot n'_k) \left( 1 + X(n'_1, n'_2, n'_3) + i[n'_1, n'_2, n'_3] \right)^n dn'_1 dn'_2 dn'_3$$

The standard Stratonovich trikernel is obtained from the above formula by setting all $c^n_l = 1$, whereas for the standard Berezin case, $c^n_l = b^n_l$ is given by (6.30), so that

$$\frac{c^n_{l_3}}{c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_1} b^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_3}} = \frac{1}{(b^n_{l_1})^2 (b^n_{l_2})^2} = \frac{(n + l_1 + 1)!(n - l_1)!(n + l_2 + 1)!(n - l_2)!}{(n + 1)^2 (n!)^4}$$

and the summation in $l_3$ yields the reproducing kernel (cf. equation (7.44)), which eliminates one integration on $S^2$. Thus, the standard Berezin trikernel is given by

$$\mathbb{L}^3_{b}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{1}{(n!)^3 4^n (4\pi)^2} \sum_{l_1, l_2=0}^{n} (n + l_1 + 1)!(n - l_1)!(2l_1 + 1)(n + l_2 + 1)!(n - l_2)!(2l_2 + 1)$$

$$\cdot \int_{S^2 \times S^2} P_{l_1}(n_1 \cdot n'_1) P_{l_2}(n_2 \cdot n'_2) \left( 1 + X(n'_1, n'_2, n'_3) + i[n'_1, n'_2, n'_3] \right)^n dn'_1 dn'_2$$

On the other hand, the integral trikernel for the standard Toeplitz twisted product (cf. Definition (7.2.25)) is obtained from (7.84) by setting $c^n_l = \frac{1}{b^n_l}$, so that

$$\frac{c^n_{l_3}}{c^n_{l_1} c^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_1} b^n_{l_2} b^n_{l_3}} = \frac{1}{(b^n_{l_1})^2} = \frac{(n + l_3 + 1)!(n - l_3)!}{(n + 1) (n!)^2}$$

and now both summations in $l_1$ and $l_2$ yield reproducing kernels that eliminate two integrations on $S^2$. Therefore, the standard Toeplitz trikernel is given by

$$\mathbb{L}^3_{b}(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{n + 1}{(n!)^3 4^n (4\pi)^2} \sum_{l_3=0}^{n} (n + l_3 + 1)!(n - l_3)!(2l_3 + 1)$$

$$\cdot \int_{S^2} P_{l_3}(n_3 \cdot n'_3) \left( 1 + X(n_1, n_2, n'_3) + i[n_1, n_2, n'_3] \right)^n dn'_3.$$
7.2. Integral representations of twisted products

Special functional transforms

Note that formulae (7.86)-(7.87) could have been obtained directly from equations (7.68)-(7.78). Note also that, in these two formulae above, we have used the covariant-to-contravariant transition kernel for the standard Berezin symbol correspondence, namely

$$U^{j}_{b,\tilde{b}}(n,n') = \frac{1}{4\pi} \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{\binom{n+l+1}{l}}{l!} (2l+1) P_l(n \cdot n')$$  (7.88)

Its inverse transition kernel has a simple closed formula, as follows:

**Proposition 7.2.30.** The contravariant-to-covariant transition kernel for the standard Berezin symbol correspondence is given by

$$U^{j'}_{b',\tilde{b}}(n,n') = \frac{1}{4\pi} \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{n!}{(n+l+1)!} (2l+1) P_l(n \cdot n') = \frac{n+1}{4\pi} \left( \frac{1 + n \cdot n'}{2} \right)^n$$  (7.89)

**Remark 7.2.31.**

(i) Formula (7.89) can be readily obtained from [11, 12], but in Appendix 0.7 we present a proof of this formula following more closely to [88].

(ii) Note that equation (7.89) is the “inverse” of equation (4.33), that is,

$$\left( \frac{1 + z}{2} \right)^n = \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{n!}{(n+l+1)!} (2l+1) P_l(z) = (n!)^2 \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{(2l+1) P_l(z)}{(n+l+1)! (n-l)!}.$$  (7.90)

(iii) However, a simple closed formula for $U^{j}_{b,\tilde{b}}(n,n')$ remains unknown to us. Similarly, a simple closed formula like (7.83) for general values of $j$ is not yet known for the Berezin trikernel or even for the Toeplitz trikernel. The situation is the same for the Stratonovich trikernel.

**Definition 7.2.32.** Due to the simple closed form for $U^{j}_{b,\tilde{b}}(n,n')$, the integral equation

$$f(n) = \frac{n+1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \left( \frac{1 + n \cdot n'}{2} \right)^n \tilde{f}(n') dn' =: B[f](n)$$  (7.91)

is known as the Berezin transform of a function $\tilde{f}$ on $S^2$.

In view of (iii) in the above remark, no such simple expression as (7.91) is known to us for the inverse transform $f \rightarrow \tilde{f}$. Nonetheless, it follows from (7.88) that the inverse Berezin transform of a function $f$ on $S^2$ is given by

$$B^{-1}[f](n) = \tilde{f}(n) = \frac{1}{(n!)^2 (n+1)} \sum_{l=0}^{n} (n+l+1)! (n-l)! \frac{(2l+1)}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} P_l(n \cdot n') f(n') dn'$$  (7.92)
Chapter 7. Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere

Remark 7.2.33. (i) The reader should be aware that the term “Berezin transform” of an operator is also sometimes used in the literature to indicate the standard Berezin (covariant) symbol of an operator. Also, the Berezin transform of a function on $S^2$ is more commonly presented using holomorphic coordinates on $\mathbb{C}$, which is identified with $S^2$ via the stereographic projection (2.35), as was originally done by Berezin [11, 12].

(ii) Clearly, both the Berezin transform of a function on $S^2$, $B$ defined by (7.91), and its inverse, $B^{-1}$ defined by (7.92), depend on $n$. Also, they both vanish on the complement of $\text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n}$, so that composing the Berezin transform with its inverse (or vice-versa) amounts to orthogonally projecting any function on $S^2$ to the subspace $\text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n}$. In fact, this follows as a particular case of equation (7.74), for $\vec{c} = \vec{b}$, $\vec{c}' = 1_{\vec{b}}$.

In the category of positive symbol correspondences, the standard Stratonovich symbol correspondence is naturally singled out, standing in a prominent position together with its twisted product. For this reason, the standard Stratonovich trikernel is also singled out. We also observe from Theorem 7.2.29 that the equation which yields the standard Stratonovich trikernel from Wildberger’s recursive trikernel can be written more simply as follows:

$$L_j^{(n_1, n_2, n_3)} = (7.93) \int_{S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2} U_{j, 1}^l(n_1, n_2, n_3) U_{j, 1}^l(n_3, n_3') \Upsilon_{j, 1}^l(n_1, n_2, n_3') d\nu_1 d\nu_2 d\nu_3$$

and this, in turn, singles out the importance of the transition kernel $U_{j, 1}^l(n, n')$.

Definition 7.2.34. The Berezin-Stratonovich transition kernel

$$U_{j, 1}^l(n, n') = \frac{1}{4\pi} \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{2l + 1}{b^n} P_l(n \cdot n')$$

defines the Berezin-Stratonovich transform

$$BS : \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} \rightarrow \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n}$$

via the integral equation

$$BS[f](n) = \frac{1}{n! \sqrt{n + 1}} \sum_{l=0}^{n} \sqrt{(n + l + 1)(n - l)!} (2l + 1) \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} P_l(n \cdot n') f(n') dnu' .$$

(7.94)

Its inverse, the Stratonovich-Berezin transform $SB = (BS)^{-1}$ is given by

$$SB[f](n) = n! \sqrt{n + 1} \sum_{l=0}^{n} \frac{1}{\sqrt{(n + l + 1)(n - l)!}} (2l + 1) \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} P_l(n \cdot n') f(n') dnu' .$$

(7.95)
7.2. Integral representations of twisted products

The following lemma, whose straightforward proof is analogous to the proof of the equations in Proposition 7.2.20 gives the relation between the two special transforms on PolyC(S^2)_{≤ n} defined above.

**Lemma 7.2.35.** The Berezin transform is the square of the Stratonovich-Berezin transform,

$$ B = (SB)^2 = SB \circ SB $$

(7.96)

**Remark 7.2.36.** One should note, however, that although SB is the unique positive square root of B, there are (Z_2)^n distinct square roots of B, one for each choice of Stratonovich correspondence with characteristic numbers $\varepsilon' = (\varepsilon_1^n)$, $\varepsilon_1^n = \pm 1$, defining transition kernels $U_{b,\varepsilon}^j$ and $U_{\varepsilon,b}^j$.

Again, just as for $B^{-1}$, simple closed formulae like (7.91) for either SB or BS are yet unknown to us.

**Integral formulae for twisted products of spherical harmonics**

Now, for symbols $f, g \in PolyC(S^2)_{≤ n}$ which are decomposed into the $l$-invariant subspaces as $f = \sum_{i=0}^{n} f_i$, $g = \sum_{i=0}^{n} g_i$, we have from Remark 7.2.21 (cf. equations (7.70)–(7.77)) and equations (7.38), (7.81)–(7.85), that

$$ f \star_{b}^n g(n_3) = \left( \frac{n + 1}{2^{n/4} \pi} \right)^2 \sum_{l_1,l_2,l_3=0}^{n} \frac{c_{l_2}^{l_1} c_{l_3}^{l_1}}{l_1! l_2! l_3! b_{l_1}^n b_{l_2}^n b_{l_3}^n} \frac{2l_3 + 1}{4\pi} $$

$$ \cdot \int_{S^2 \times S^2} f_{l_1}(n'_1) g_{l_2}(n'_2) P_{l_3}(n_3 \cdot n'_3) \left( 1 + X(n'_1, n'_2, n'_3) + i[n'_1, n'_2, n'_3] \right)^n d\nu_{l_1} d\nu_{l_2} d\nu_{l_3}^{l_3} $$

(7.97)

which for the standard Berezin case reduces to

$$ f \star_{b}^n g(n_3) = \left( \frac{n + 1}{2^{n/4} \pi} \right)^2 \sum_{l_1,l_2=0}^{n} \left( \frac{n + l_1 + 1}{l_1!} \frac{n + l_2 + 1}{l_2!} \right) $n^{l_1} l_1 \left( \binom{n}{l_1} \binom{n}{l_2} \right) $$

$$ \cdot \int_{S^2 \times S^2} f_{l_1}(n'_1) g_{l_2}(n'_2) \left( 1 + X(n'_1, n'_2, n_3) + i[n'_1, n'_2, n_3] \right)^n d\nu_{l_1} d\nu_{l_2} $$

(7.98)

In particular, equations (7.97) and (7.98) above yield alternative expressions for the twisted products of spherical harmonics.

**Corollary 7.2.37.** The standard Berezin twisted product of spherical harmonics can also be written as

$$ Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star_{b}^n Y_{l_2}^{m_2}(n_3) = \frac{(n + l_1 + 1)! (n - l_1)! (n + l_2 + 1)! (n - l_2)!}{(nl)! 4^n (4\pi)^2} $$

$$ \cdot \int_{S^2 \times S^2} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}(n'_1) Y_{l_2}^{m_2}(n'_2) \left( 1 + X(n'_1, n'_2, n_3) + i[n'_1, n'_2, n_3] \right)^n d\nu_{l_1}' d\nu_{l_2}' $$

(7.99)
while a general twisted product of spherical harmonics is given by

\[
Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star^m_{c} Y_{l_2}^{m_2}(n_4) = \left( \frac{n + 1}{2n} \right)^2 c_i c_j \sum_{l_3=0}^{n} c_{l_3} \frac{2l_3 + 1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2 \times S^2} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}(n') Y_{l_2}^{m_2}(n^2) P_{l_3}(n \cdot n') \left( 1 + X(n', n^2, n^3) + i[n_1', n_2', n_3'] \right)^n \, dn_1' \, dn_2' \, dn_3'
\]

(7.100)

from which the standard Stratonovich product is obtained by setting all \( c_i^n = 1 \), as

\[
Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \star^m_{1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2}(n_4) = \frac{\sqrt{n + 1}}{(4\pi)^{3/2}} \prod_{k=1}^{n} \frac{(n + l_k + 1)!(n - l_k)!}{(n - l_k)!} \sum_{l_3=0}^{n} \sqrt{(n + l_3 + 1)!(n - l_3)!} (2l_3 + 1) \int_{S^2 \times S^2} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}(n') Y_{l_2}^{m_2}(n^2) P_{l_3}(n \cdot n') \left( 1 + X(n', n^2, n^3) + i[n_1', n_2', n_3'] \right)^n \, dn_1' \, dn_2' \, dn_3'
\]

(7.101)

relationship with spherical geometry

Finally, we note that the above formulae (7.83)-(7.87) and (7.97)-(7.101) can also be rewritten in polar form, in terms of the geometry of the vertex spherical triangle spanned by the triple \((n_1, n_2, n_3)\) of unit vectors. To this end, let us write

\[
\cos \alpha_i = n_i \cdot n_k, \quad \alpha_i \in [0, \pi], \quad \text{for} \quad \{i, j, k\} = \{1, 2, 3\}, \quad \beta_i = \alpha_i/2 \in [0, \pi/2]
\]

and consider the geodesic triangle with vertices \(n_i\) and opposite edges of length \(\alpha_i\), positive orientation given by \(n_i \rightarrow n_{i+1}(i \mod 3)\), and oriented (symplectic) area denoted by \(\Theta\):

\[-2\pi \leq \Theta(n_1, n_2, n_3) \leq 2\pi\]

Lemma 7.2.38. Let \(n_k \in S^2(1), k \in \{1, 2, 3\}\), be points on the standard unit sphere of total (symplectic) oriented area \(4\pi\), and consider the geodesic triangle with vertices \(n_k\) and arcs of length \(2\beta_k\) and signed area \(\Theta\), as explained above. Then

\[
\cos \beta_1 \cos \beta_2 \cos \beta_3 = \frac{1}{4} \left| 1 + X(n_1, n_2, n_3) + i[n_1, n_2, n_3] \right| \quad (7.102)
\]

\[
\Theta(n_1, n_2, n_3) = 2 \arg(1 + X(n_1, n_2, n_3) + i[n_1, n_2, n_3]) \quad (7.103)
\]

where \(X(n_1, n_2, n_3)\) is given by (7.52) and \([n_1, n_2, n_3]\) is the \(3 \times 3\) determinant (cf. (7.48)).

Proof. The equation (7.103) for the area \(\Theta(n_1, n_2, n_3)\) of the vertex geodesic triangle on \(S^2\) has long been known (at least since Euler, probably much earlier, see also [63]). To prove equation (7.102), we use another known identity (see [62]),

\[
[n_1, n_2, n_3]^2 = 1 - \cos^2 \alpha_1 - \cos^2 \alpha_2 - \cos^2 \alpha_3 + 2 \cos \alpha_1 \cos \alpha_2 \cos \alpha_3 \quad (7.104)
\]

which is readily seen to imply (7.102).
Corollary 7.2.39. For every $n = 2j \in \mathbb{N}$, Wildberger’s recursive trikernel $T^j_b : S^2 \times S^2 \times S^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$, cf. (7.83), can be written in polar form as

$$T^j_b(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \left(\frac{n + 1}{4\pi}\right)^2 A^n_W(n_1, n_2, n_3) \exp\{i\Phi^n_W(n_1, n_2, n_3)\} \quad (7.105)$$

where the amplitude and phase functions are given respectively by

$$A^n_W(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \cos^n \beta_1 \cos^n \beta_2 \cos^n \beta_3 \quad (7.106)$$

$$\Phi^n_W(n_1, n_2, n_3) = \frac{n}{2} \Theta(n_1, n_2, n_3) \quad (7.107)$$

In view of the fact that the standard Stratonovich-Weyl twisted product can be seen as the spin version of the ordinary Moyal-Weyl product, whose integral form obtained by Groenewold and von Neumann [35, 52] can be written in terms of the geometry of triangles described by their midpoints (see e.g. [61, 63]), one could hope that a result similar to Corollary 7.2.39 above would hold for the Strattonovich trikernel, with vertex spherical triangles replaced by midpoint spherical triangles (i.e. spherical triangles described by their midpoints, with its area function). This possibility was first set forth by Weinstein [80] and has been partially investigated by Tuynman in collaboration with one of the authors [63].

However, by comparing with the geometrical formulae for midpoint triangles (area function, etc) presented in [62, 63], it is clear from equations (7.53)-(7.54) in Example 7.2.14 as well the more general equations (7.49)-(7.50), (7.84)-(7.85), that such a very simple closed “midpoint formula” in the style of Corollary 7.2.39 only has a chance of holding for the Strattonovich trikernel $L^j_1$ asymptotically, as $n \rightarrow \infty$, as in a WKB-style approximation.

But such an asymptotic study of the Strattonovich trikernel lies outside the scope of this monograph. The more basic asymptotic study to be presented in the next chapter does not touch on this matter.
Chapter 7. Multiplications of symbols on the 2-sphere
Chapter 8

Beginning asymptotic analysis of twisted products

As mentioned in Remarks 3.3.13 and 4.1.8, while the quantum dynamics of an operator $F \in B(H_j)$ is governed by Heisenberg’s equation (3.86), the classical dynamics of a function $f \in C_c^\infty(S^2)$ is governed by Hamilton’s equation (4.15).

Now, via a symbol correspondence $W_j\vec{c}$, Heisenberg’s equation can be transformed into a dynamical equation for the symbol of $F$, $f \in Poly_C(S^2)_{\leq n} \subset C_c^\infty(S^2)$, by substituting the commutator of operators $[H,F]$ by the twisted commutator of symbols, $[h,f]_{\star \vec{c}} = h \star_{\vec{c}} f - f \star_{\vec{c}} h$, where $h \in Poly_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$ is the $W_j\vec{c}$-symbol of the preferred Hamiltonian operator $H$.

Therefore, a natural question is whether Hamilton’s equation can be obtained from Heisenberg’s equation for symbols in a suitable limit, the so-called (semi)classical limit. In other words, whether Poisson dynamics emerge from quantum dynamics in a suitable asymptotic limit.

Historically, this question was first addressed in the context of operators on infinite dimensional Hilbert space $L^2(\mathbb{R}^k)$ and functions on affine symplectic space $\mathbb{R}^{2k}$. In that context of affine mechanical systems, the (semi)classical limit, the limit of very large quantum numbers, can be formally treated as the limit $\hbar \to 0$.

However, in the context of spin systems, the (semi)classical limit, the limit of very large quantum numbers, is the limit $2j = n \to \infty$ and, in this context, $\hbar$ is best treated as a constant which can be omitted by scaling (see Remark 3.1.3).

Thus, in order to address Bohr’s correspondence principle for spin systems, we must investigate the asymptotic limit and expansions, as $n \to \infty$, of the symbol correspondences $W_j\vec{c}$, their twisted products and the symbols themselves.

As we saw in the previous chapter, each symbol correspondence $W_j\vec{c}$ defines a $\vec{c}$-twisted $j$-algebra on $Poly_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$. However, despite the fact that all $\vec{c}$-twisted $j$-algebras are isomorphic for each finite $j$, we shall see below that only a subclass of symbol correspondence sequences yield Poisson dynamics in the asymptotic limit.
of high spin numbers \((j \to \infty)\). This subclass realizes Rieffel’s “strict deformation quantization” of the 2-sphere in reverse order (from quantum to classical). However, as we shall see below, this subclass is far from being generic.

### 8.1 Low-\(l\) high-\(j\)-asymptotics of the standard twisted product

If we recall from Proposition 7.1.6 the formulae for the standard twisted product of the cartesian coordinate functions, and try to compute the asymptotics for these formulae as \(n \to \infty\), the first question is how to expand these formulae. A natural asymptotic expansion is in power series, but, power series of what? From equation (7.4), one could guess that \(1/\sqrt{n(n + 2)}\), or rather \(1/\sqrt{j(j + 1)}\), is a natural expansion parameter (as suggested in [74]). In this case, expanding in negative powers of \(\sqrt{j(j + 1)}\) we have

\[
a \ast_1^n b \rightarrow ab + \frac{i\varepsilon_{abc}}{2\sqrt{j(j + 1)}} c + O((j(j + 1))^{-1}) \quad (8.1)
\]

\[
a \ast_1^n a \rightarrow a^2 + O((j(j + 1))^{-1}) \quad (8.2)
\]

On the other hand, looking at the formulae for the Berezin twisted product of the cartesian coordinate functions, as described in Corollary 7.1.11, a more natural expansion parameter seems to be \(1/n\). Then, the standard twisted product of the coordinate functions in negative powers of \(n\) becomes

\[
a \ast_1^n b \rightarrow ab + \frac{i\varepsilon_{abc}}{n} c + O(n^{-2}) \quad (8.3)
\]

\[
a \ast_1^n a \rightarrow a^2 + O(n^{-2}) \quad (8.4)
\]

We also observe that in the equivalent expressions (8.1)-(8.2) and (8.3)-(8.4), the zeroth order term is the classical pointwise product, while the first order term is the Poisson bracket (multiplied by \(i\)). Thus we are led to inquire whether the zeroth and first order expansions of the standard Stratonovich-Weyl twisted product always coincide with the pointwise product and the Poisson bracket, respectively. In fact, we have the following:

**Theorem 8.1.1 (22, 30).** For \(n = 2j \gg 1\), \(l_1, l_2, l << 2j\),

\[
(-1)^{2j+m} \sqrt{\frac{(2j+1)(2l+1)}{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)}} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{array} \right]_{[j]} \]

\[
= C_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_1,l_2,l} C_{0,0,0}^{l_1,l_2,l} + \frac{1}{2\sqrt{j(j + 1)}} C_{m_1,m_2,m}^{l_1,l_2,l} P(l_1,l_2,l) + O((j(j + 1))^{-1}) \quad (8.5)
\]
8.1. Low- \( l \) high-\( j \)-asymptotics of the standard twisted product

\[
\begin{align*}
= C\_{m_1, m_2, 0}^{i_1, l_1, m} + C\_{0, 0, 0}^{i_1, l_1, m} P(l_1, l_2, l) + O((n + 1)^{-2})
\end{align*}
\]

where \( C\_{m_1, m_2, 0}^{i_1, l_1, m} \) and \( P(l_1, l_2, l) \) are given explicitly by (4.42) and (4.43), respectively, and satisfy \( C\_{0, 0, 0}^{i_1, l_1, m} = 0 \) if \( l_1 + l_2 + l \) is odd, \( P(l_1, l_2, l) = 0 \) if \( l_1 + l_2 + l \) is even.

For the proof of Theorem 8.1.1 we refer to Appendix 0.8. It follows that

**Corollary 8.1.2.** For nonnegative integers \( l_1, l_2 \), the standard twisted product of spherical harmonics \( Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \) and \( Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \) satisfies

\[
(i) : \quad \lim_{n \to \infty} (Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_n Y_{l_2}^{m_2} - Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_n Y_{l_1}^{m_1}) = 0 \tag{8.8}
\]

\[
(ii) : \quad \lim_{n \to \infty} (Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} + Y_{l_2}^{m_2} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}) = 2Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \tag{8.9}
\]

\[
(iii) : \quad \lim_{n \to \infty} (n(Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_n Y_{l_2}^{m_2} - Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_n Y_{l_1}^{m_1})) = 2i(Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2}) \tag{8.10}
\]

\[
(iv) : \quad \lim_{n \to \infty} (n(Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} + Y_{l_2}^{m_2} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}) - 2Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2}) = 0 \tag{8.11}
\]

where the limits above are taken uniformly, i.e. we have uniform convergence of the sequence of functions on the l.h.s. to the function on the r.h.s.

By linearity, properties (i)-(iv) apply to the product of any \( f, g \in \text{Poly}_\mathbb{C}(S^2) \leq \kappa \), where \( \kappa \in \mathbb{N} \) is finite.

**Proof.** First, for fixed \( l_1, m_1, l_2, m_2 \), let us denote

\[
P_{l_1, l_2, m}^{m_1, m_2} = \{ Y_l^m, \ |l_1 - l_2| \leq l \leq l_1 + l_2, -l \leq m = m_1 + m_2 \leq l \}
\]

and start by rewriting equation (8.7) as

\[
(-1)^{2j+m} \sqrt{\frac{(2j+1)(2l+1)}{2l+1}(2l+1)} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m \end{array} \right] [j]
\]

\[
= C\_{m_1, m_2, 0}^{i_1, l_1, m} + C\_{0, 0, 0}^{i_1, l_1, m} P(l_1, l_2, l) + \frac{1}{n^2} D_{m_1, m_2}^{l_1, l_2}(n), \tag{8.12}
\]

where \( D_{m_1, m_2}^{l_1, l_2}(n) \in \mathbb{R} \) is such that

\[
|D_{m_1, m_2}^{l_1, l_2}(n)| \leq K \in \mathbb{R}^+, \ \forall n \in \mathbb{N}. \tag{8.13}
\]

We will show (iii), the others follow similarly.

Let \( ||f|| = \sup(|f(n)|, n \in S^2) \) denote the sup-norm on the space of smooth functions on the sphere. From Theorem 8.1.1, Propositions 4.12.8 and 4.12.11 and equation (8.12) we have that, \( \forall n \geq l_1 + l_2 \),

\[
||n (Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_n Y_{l_2}^{m_2} - Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_n Y_{l_1}^{m_1}) - 2i(Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2})|| = \frac{1}{n} ||P_{l_1, l_2}^{m_1, m_2}(n)||, \tag{8.14}
\]
Chapter 8. Beginning asymptotic analysis of twisted products

where

\[ R_{l_1,l_2}^{m_1,m_2}(n) = \sum_{l=|l_1-l_2|}^{l_1+l_2} D_{m_1,m_2}^{l_1,l_2,l}(n)Y_l^m, \quad m = m_1 + m_2. \]

Then,

\[ ||R_{l_1,l_2}^{m_1,m_2}(n)|| \leq \sum_{l=|l_1-l_2|}^{l_1+l_2} ||D_{m_1,m_2}^{l_1,l_2,l}(n)||Y_l^m|| \leq K \sum_{l=|l_1-l_2|}^{l_1+l_2} ||Y_l^m||, \]

where we have used (8.13). Now, let

\[ M = \max\{||Y_l^m||, \quad Y_l^m \in P_{m_1,m_2}^{l_1,l_2}\}, \]

then

\[ ||R_{l_1,l_2}^{m_1,m_2}(n)|| \leq KM(l_1 + l_2 + 1 - |l_1 - l_2|) \quad (8.15) \]

and (iii) follows immediately from (8.14) and (8.15). The other statements (i), (ii) and (iv) are proved similarly. \( \square \)

Remark 8.1.3. For finite \( n >> 1 \), the following is a valid expansion in powers of \( 1/n \), as long as \( l_1, l_2 \ll n \):

\[ Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} = Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} |n + \frac{i}{n} \{Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2}\} |n + O(1/n) \quad (8.16) \]

where \( Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} |n \) denotes the \( n^{th} \) degree truncation of \( Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \) and \( \{Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2}\} |n \) denotes the \( n^{th} \) degree truncation of \( \{Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2}\} \), that is, the truncations \( l \leq n \) of the \( l \)-summations in formulas (4.41) and (4.48), respectively.

However, the asymptotic \( (n \to \infty) \) expansion of the Wigner product symbol presented in Theorem 8.1.1 is invalid without the assumption \( l_1, l_2 \ll n \) (\( l_1, l_2 \) remaining finite as \( n \to \infty \)) and other asymptotic expansions of the Wigner product symbol are in order if, for instance, we let \( n \to \infty \) keeping \( n/l_1, n/l_2, n/l \) finite.

One can say that the zeroth order term in equations (8.15) and (8.16) was first obtained by Brussard and Tolhoek in [22], though not in the form of these equations. The first order term was first obtained by Freidel and Krasnov in [30].

8.2 Asymptotic types of symbol correspondence sequences

As the classical products of spherical harmonics appear as the zeroth and first order terms in the expansion of the standard twisted product in powers of \( n^{-1} \) (or \( (j(j+1))^{-1/2} \)), we want to investigate which of all possible symbol correspondences have the same property, namely that their twisted products are related to the classical products of functions on the sphere, as \( n \to \infty \). By linearity, it is enough to investigate this for the products of spherical harmonics.
8.2. Asymptotic types of symbol correspondence sequences

However, again turning to the standard Berezin twisted product of linear spherical harmonics or cartesian coordinate functions (cf. Corollary 7.1.11), we note that the zeroth order term in the $1/n$ (or $1/\sqrt{j(j+1)}$) expansion coincides with the pointwise product, whereas the first order term does not coincide with the Poisson bracket of functions. Therefore we introduce the following:

**Definition 8.2.1.**

Let

$$\Delta^+(\mathbb{N}^2) = \{(n, l) \in \mathbb{N}^2 \mid n \geq l > 0\}$$

and $C : \Delta^+(\mathbb{N}^2) \to \mathbb{R}^*$ be any given function. We denote by $W_C = [W_C^j]_{j=n \in \mathbb{N}}$ the sequence of symbol correspondences defined by characteristic numbers $c^j_l = C(n, l)$, $\forall (n, l) \in \Delta^+(\mathbb{N}^2)$, $c^0_0 = 1, \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$. We denote by

$$W_C(S^2, \ast) = [(Poly_C(S^2)_{\leq n}, \ast_{2n})]_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$$

the associated sequence of twisted algebras (cf. Definitions 6.2.23 and 7.1.16).

### 8.2.1 Symbol correspondence sequences of Poisson type

**Definition 8.2.2.**

A symbol correspondence sequence $W_C$, with its associated sequence of twisted algebras $W_C(S^2, \ast)$, is of Poisson type if, $\forall l_1, l_2 \in \mathbb{N}$,

\[ (i): \lim_{n \to \infty} \left( Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} - Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \right) = 0 \tag{8.17} \]

\[ (ii): \lim_{n \to \infty} \left( Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} + Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \right) = 2Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \tag{8.18} \]

\[ (iii): \lim_{n \to \infty} \left( n[Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} - Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}] \right) = 2i\{Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2}\} \tag{8.19} \]

$W_C$ is of anti-Poisson type if it satisfies properties $(i)$, $(ii)$ above and

\[ (iii'): \lim_{n \to \infty} \left( n[Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} - Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_1}^{m_1}] \right) = -2i\{Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2}\} \tag{8.20} \]

and $W_C$ is of pure-(resp. pure-anti)-Poisson type if, in addition to properties $(i)$, $(ii)$, and $(iii)$ (resp. $(iii')$) above, the following property also holds:

\[ (iv): \lim_{n \to \infty} \left( n[Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_2}^{m_2} + Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast_{2n} Y_{l_1}^{m_1} - 2Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2}] \right) = 0 \tag{8.21} \]

Again, all limits above are taken uniformly, i.e. we consider uniform convergence of the sequence of functions on the l.h.s. to the function on the r.h.s.

**Remark 8.2.3.**

The signs in the r.h.s. of equations (8.19) and (8.20) are related to the choice of orientation of the symplectic form on the sphere (cf. Remark 4.1.1). Once a choice is fixed, they are also related by the antipodal map on the sphere (cf. Proposition 6.2.35, equation (6.40), and Proposition 7.1.13).

**Remark 8.2.4.**

If $W_C$ is of pure-Poisson type, its twisted product expands as in equation (8.17), under the same assumptions of Remark 8.1.3.
Chapter 8. Beginning asymptotic analysis of twisted products

Proposition 8.2.5. The standard Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence sequence is of pure-Poisson type and the alternate Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence sequence is of pure-anti-Poisson type.

Proof. For the standard case, this follows from Corollary 8.1.2. For the alternate case, \( c_l = \varepsilon_l = (-1)^l \), it follows from the above and from Proposition 7.1.13. □

Proposition 8.2.6. The standard (resp. alternate) Berezin symbol correspondence sequence is of Poisson type (resp. anti-Poisson type), but not of pure-Poisson type (resp. pure-anti-Poisson type). Same for the standard (resp. alternate) Toeplitz symbol correspondence sequences (cf. Definition 7.2.27).

Proof. To see that the standard Berezin twisted product is of Poisson type, note from formula (6.37) for \( b_l^n = C(n,l) \) that

\[
\forall l,l_1,l_2 << n, \quad \frac{b_l^n}{b_{l_1}^{n_1} b_{l_2}^{n_2}} \longrightarrow 1 + O(1/n), \text{ as } n \to \infty
\]

Therefore, by (7.8) and (8.7), \( \forall l_1,l_2 << n, \)

\[
\lim_{n \to \infty} \left( \prod_{i=1}^{n} Y_{l_i}^{m_i} \right) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \left( \prod_{i=1}^{n} Y_{l_i}^{m_i} \right)
\]

\[
\lim_{n \to \infty} \left( n \prod_{i=1}^{n} Y_{l_i}^{m_i} - \prod_{i=1}^{n} Y_{l_i}^{m_i} \right) = \lim_{n \to \infty} \left( n \prod_{i=1}^{n} Y_{l_i}^{m_i} - \prod_{i=1}^{n} Y_{l_i}^{m_i} \right)
\]

On the other hand, property (iv) already fails for the twisted product of linear symbols, as shown by Corollary 7.1.11. For the alternate case, \( C(n,l) = b_l^n = (-1)^l b_l^n \), we use Proposition 7.1.13. Analogously for the standard and alternate Toeplitz twisted products, cf. Definition 7.2.25 and equation (7.81). □

Remark 8.2.7. The distinction between symbol correspondence sequences of pure-Poisson or Poisson type is not irrelevant insofar as the Stratonovich-Weyl and the Berezin and Toeplitz symbol correspondences satisfy different axioms, namely, the former satisfies the isometry axiom (v) of Remark 6.1.2 while the latter ones do not. It is therefore interesting to see that these distinct symbol correspondence sequences exhibit distinct asymptotics, namely the former satisfies the property (8.21) while the latter ones do not.

We shall say more about their asymptotics below, when a more important asymptotic distinction between the standard Stratonovich-Weyl and the Berezin and Toeplitz correspondences will be highlighted (see Remarks 8.2.22 and 8.2.24).

8.2.2 Symbol correspondence sequences of non-Poisson type

Generic symbol correspondence sequences are not of Poisson or anti-Poisson type. This can already be seen in the very restrictive case of Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondences. Thus, consider a Stratonovich-Weyl correspondence sequence...
8.2. Asymptotic types of symbol correspondence sequences

given by the characteristic numbers \( c^n_i = \varepsilon^n_i = \pm 1 \), for \( 1 \leq l \leq n \). Combining
equations (7.8) and (8.7), we have for \( l_1, l_2 << n \),
\[
Y_{l_1}^{r_{m_1}} \star \varepsilon Y_{l_2}^{r_{m_2}} = \sum_{l=l_{l_1-l_2}}^{l_{l_1-2}} \sqrt{2l+1} C_{l_1,l_2}^{d_{l_1,l_2,l}} Y_{l_1}^{c_{l_1}c_{l_2}} + O(1/n^2)
\]
(8.22)

where
\[
\varepsilon_i^\infty = \lim_{n \to \infty} \varepsilon_i^n,
\]
whenever such limits exist.

Clearly, limit (8.23) does not exist for a random sequence of strings of \( \pm 1 \),
of the form \( \varepsilon = (\varepsilon_1^n, \varepsilon_2^n, \cdots, \varepsilon_n^n) \). Thus, obviously, these generic Stratonovich-Weyl
symbol correspondences are not of Poisson type.

Moreover, by comparison with equations (4.41) and (4.48), we see that
the same can be said of a generic string of \( \pm 1 \) of the form \( \varepsilon = (\varepsilon_1, \varepsilon_2, \cdots, \varepsilon_n) \),
where \( \varepsilon_i^n = \varepsilon_i = \varepsilon_i^\infty \) because, generically, \( \varepsilon_i/\varepsilon_1, \varepsilon_i^\infty \) will be a random assignment
\[
\varepsilon_i, l : \mathbb{N} \cap |l_1 - l_2 - 1|, l_1 + l_2 \to \{ \pm 1 \}
\]
and thus, generically, the first sum in (8.22) will not yield the pointwise product
\( Y_{l_1}^{r_{m_1}} Y_{l_2}^{r_{m_2}} \) and the second sum will not yield the Poisson bracket (times \( \pm i \))
\( \{ Y_{l_1}^{r_{m_1}}, Y_{l_2}^{r_{m_2}} \} \).

In fact, the requirement that, for every \( Y_{l_1}^{r_{m_1}} \) and \( Y_{l_2}^{r_{m_2}} \), \( l_1, l_2 << n \), the first
sum in (8.22) yields the pointwise product \( Y_{l_1}^{r_{m_1}} Y_{l_2}^{r_{m_2}} \) and the second sum yields the
Poisson bracket (times \( \pm i \)) \( \{ Y_{l_1}^{r_{m_1}}, Y_{l_2}^{r_{m_2}} \} \), enforces that, \( \forall l, l_1, l_2 << n \),
either \( \varepsilon_i/\varepsilon_1, \varepsilon_i^\infty \) or \( \varepsilon_i/\varepsilon_1, \varepsilon_i^\infty \) \( = (1)^{l_1+l_2+2l} \) (cf. Proposition 7.1.12). Thus, we have:

**Proposition 8.2.8.** A Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence sequence \( [\varepsilon_i^n] \) which
is of Poisson type is a sequence for which \( \varepsilon_i^\infty = 1 \), \( \forall i \in \mathbb{N} \), and it is of anti-Poisson type if
\( \varepsilon_i^\infty = (1)^{l_1}, \forall l \in \mathbb{N} \) (cf. equation (8.23)).

Although a generic symbol correspondence sequence has no limit as \( n \to \infty \),
there exist symbol correspondence sequences which are not of Poisson or anti-Poisson type,
but still have a well defined limit as \( n \to \infty \). This is interesting because such a correspondence sequence defines a dynamics of symbols which is
not of Poisson type, in the limit \( n \to \infty \). We shall illustrate this with two examples:

**Example 8.2.9.** Let \( W_C \) be the symbol correspondence sequence defined by the
characteristic numbers \( c_i^n = C(n, l) = n^{-l} \). As \( n \to \infty \), the twisted products of the
cartesian symbols expand as
\[
x*y = xy + iz + O(1/n), \quad x^*y = x^2 + 1/2 + O(1/n)
\]
(8.24)
and so on for cyclic permutations of \((x, y, z)\). We note that the commutator
\[
x \star x^n y - y \star x^n x = 2iz + O(1/n) = 2i\{x, y\} + O(1/n),
\]
so the Poisson bracket appears as the zeroth order term in the expansion of the commutator, not as the first order term, as in equation (8.17). Thus, this symbol correspondence sequence is not of Poisson type, according to Definition 8.2.2.

For this symbol correspondence sequence, however, one could try redefining Poisson dynamics as the zeroth order term in the expansion of the commutator. But this clearly does not work either, because
\[
\sum_{l} c_{1}^{n} l_{1}^{l_{1}} \equiv l_{1} + l_{2} - l \mod 2 \neq n^{l_{1} + l_{2}}
\]
and therefore, using equation (7.8), we can see that the expansion in powers of \(n\), or \(1/n\), of the twisted product \(Y_{1}^{m_{1}} \star_{c} Y_{2}^{m_{2}}\) will be completely messed up, with each expanding term power depending on \(l_{1} + l_{2} - l\), for \(|l_{1} - l_{2}| \leq l \leq l_{1} + l_{2}\).

Example 8.2.10. Let \(W_{c}\) be the symbol correspondence sequence defined by the characteristic numbers
\[
c_{1}^{n} l_{1}^{l_{1}} = C_{b, l_{1}}^{n} = b_{l_{1} - l_{2}}^{n} - (l_{1} - 1)/n^{l},
\]
where \(b_{l_{1} - l_{2}}^{n}\) are the characteristic numbers of the standard Berezin symbol correspondence, given by (6.36). Then, clearly,
\[
\forall l, l_{1}, l_{2} << n, \quad \sum_{l} c_{1}^{n} l_{1}^{l_{1}} l_{2}^{l_{2}} \to l_{1} l_{2} + O(1/n), \quad \text{as} \quad n \to \infty.
\]

Inserting the above estimate in equation (7.8), using equation (8.7), we have
\[
\lim_{n \to \infty} Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}} \star_{c} Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} = \sum_{l_{1} + l_{2} \leq l_{1} + l_{2} - 1} \sqrt{(2l_{1} + 1)(2l_{2} + 1)} C_{m_{1}, m_{2}, m}^{l_{1} l_{2}, l} \frac{l}{l_{1} l_{2}} Y_{l}^{m}
\]
and from (6.41) and (6.48) we immediately see that the first order expansion in \(1/n\) of the commutator of \(\star_{c}^{n}\) does not coincide with the Poisson bracket, nor does the zeroth order expansion in \(1/n\) of \(\star_{c}^{n}\) coincide with the pointwise product. Therefore, this symbol correspondence sequence is not of Poisson type, either.
8.2. Asymptotic types of symbol correspondence sequences

8.2.3 Other types of symbol correspondence sequences

However, although the two examples above exhibit non-Poissonian dynamics of symbols in the asymptotic limit $n \to \infty$, the two symbol correspondence sequences are not of the same asymptotic type. Namely, the characteristic numbers in Example 8.2.9 satisfy

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} c_n^l = 0 \quad \forall l \in \mathbb{N},$$

whereas the characteristic numbers in Example 8.2.10 satisfy

$$0 < \lim_{n \to \infty} c_n^l < \infty \quad \forall l \in \mathbb{N}.$$

**Definition 8.2.11.** Let $C : \Delta^+(\mathbb{N}^2) \to \mathbb{R}^*$, cf. Definition 8.2.1. The symbol correspondence sequence $W_C$ determined by characteristic numbers $c_n^0 = 1$, $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$, $c_n^l = C(n,l)$, $\forall (n,l) \in \Delta^+(\mathbb{N}^2)$, is of limiting type if

$$\exists \lim_{n \to \infty} c_n^l \quad \forall l \in \mathbb{N},$$

and it is of strong-limiting type if, in addition,

$$\exists \lim_{(n,l) \leq n \to (\infty,\infty)} |c_n^l| .$$

**Remark 8.2.12.** In the above definition, the limits are taken in the usual way. Thus, (8.27) means that, $\forall l \in \mathbb{N}$, $\exists \lambda(l) \in \mathbb{R}$, s.t. $\forall \epsilon > 0$, $\exists k(l,\epsilon) \in \mathbb{N}$ s.t. $n > k \Rightarrow |c_n^l - \lambda(l)| < \epsilon$. And (8.28) means that, $\exists \eta \in \mathbb{R}$ s.t. $\forall \delta > 0$, $\exists p(\delta), q(\delta) \in \mathbb{N}$ s.t. $n \geq l$, $n > p$, $l > q \Rightarrow ||c_n^l| - \eta| < \delta$.

**Definition 8.2.13.** A limiting-type symbol correspondence sequence is of pseudo-classical type if

$$0 < \lim_{n \to \infty} |c_n^l| < \infty \quad \forall l \in \mathbb{N},$$

and it is of quasi-classical type if

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} |c_n^l| = 1 \quad \forall l \in \mathbb{N}.$$

The symbol correspondence sequence in Example 8.2.9 is of strong-limiting type, but not of pseudo-classical type, while the one in Example 8.2.10 is of pseudo-classical type, but not of strong-limiting type.

**Proposition 8.2.14.** Both the standard and the alternate Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence sequences are of quasi-classical type and of strong-limiting type. On the other hand, both the standard and the alternate Berezin and Toeplitz symbol correspondence sequences are of quasi-classical type, but not of strong-limiting type.

**Proof.** The first statement is obvious. The quasi-classical property in the Berezin and Toeplitz cases follow from the expansion (6.37) for $b_n^l$, that is,

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} b_n^l = b_\infty^l = 1 \quad \forall l \in \mathbb{N}.$$
Chapter 8. Beginning asymptotic analysis of twisted products

On the other hand, note from the closed formula (6.36) for $b^n_l$ that

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} b^n_l = 0,$$

and thus, equations (8.31)-(8.32) imply that (8.28) is not satisfied for the standard and alternate Berezin and Toeplitz symbol correspondence sequences.

Example 8.2.15. The symbol correspondence sequence with $c^n_0 = 1$, $c^n_l = C(n, l) = 1 - \log(1 - ((l - 1)/n))$, $l > 0$, and the one with $C(n, l) = 1 + n^{-1/l}$, are both of quasi-classical type, but not of strong-limiting type.

Remark 8.2.16. (i) In view of Theorem 6.2.22 and Remark 6.2.24, we can say that a symbol correspondence sequence of quasi-classical type is asymptotically self-dual, at least for finite $l$’s. In view of equation (6.24), this is an important (classical) feature for a symbol correspondence sequence. Thus, equation (8.32) means that the standard and alternate Berezin and Toeplitz symbol correspondence sequences loose this important asymptotic self-dual property if $l \to \infty$ as $n \to \infty$.

(ii) On the other hand, from equations (8.31), (7.44) and (7.89) it follows that the Berezin transform, given by equation (7.91), tends, as $n \to \infty$, to the identity on $\text{Poly}_C(S^2)^<n$, when applied to functions which are decomposable in a finite sum of spherical harmonics (finite $l$’s). The same can be said, of course, of its unique positive square root, the Stratonovich-Berezin transform, given by equation (7.95), and their respective inverses, given by equations (7.92) and (7.94).

As we have seen from Example 8.2.9 and 8.2.10, symbol correspondence sequences of limiting type may define asymptotic ($n \to \infty$) dynamics of symbols which does not coincide with Hamilton-Poisson dynamics. In other words, there are limiting-type symbol correspondence sequences of non-Poisson type.

In fact, the following are necessary and sufficient conditions for a symbol correspondence sequence to be of Poisson, or pure-Poisson type:

**Theorem 8.2.17.** A symbol correspondence sequence $W_C$ is of Poisson type if and only if its characteristic numbers $c^n_l = C(n, l)$ satisfy

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} C(n, l) = 1,$$

$W_C$ is of anti-Poisson type if and only if

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} C(n, l) = (-1)^l,$$

and $W_C$ is of pure-(resp. anti)-Poisson type if

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} n(C(n, l) - f(l)) = 0,$$

where $f(l) \equiv 1$ (resp. $f(l) = (-1)^l$).
8.2. Asymptotic types of symbol correspondence sequences

**Proof.** For the $f(l) \equiv 1$ case, sufficiency of condition (8.35) follows from equations (7.8) and (8.7) and Corollary 8.1.2. The weaker condition (8.33) uses the fact that the first term of the expansion (8.7) is commutative, while the second is anti-commutative. The case $f(l) = (-1)^l$ follows from Proposition 7.1.13.

On the other hand, from equations (3.107), (7.8), (8.7), (8.17)-(8.19), it follows as in Proposition 8.2.8 that $W_C$ is of Poisson type, or anti-Poisson type only if, $\forall l, l_1, l_2 \in \mathbb{N}$, either $\lim_{n \to \infty} c_n^l c_n^{l_1} c_n^{l_2} = 1$, or $\lim_{n \to \infty} c_n^l c_n^{l_1} c_n^{l_2} = (-1)^{l_1+l_2+l}$, implying condition (8.33); that is, either $\lim_{n \to \infty} C(n, l) = f(l) \equiv 1$, or $\lim_{n \to \infty} C(n, l) = f(l) = (-1)^l$.

Necessity of (8.35) for the pure-Poisson case follows analogously. □

**Corollary 8.2.18.** Any symbol correspondence sequence of Poisson type is of quasi-classical type, but the converse is generically not true for non-positive sequences.

**Example 8.2.19.** A symbol correspondence sequence such that

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} C(n, l) = h(l) = \begin{cases} -1 & \text{if } l \equiv 1 \mod 3 \\ 1 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases}$$

is a symbol correspondence sequence of quasi-classical type which is not of Poisson type.

**Remark 8.2.20.** We thus note that any symbol correspondence sequence of pseudo-classical type can in principle be “renormalized” to become a symbol correspondence sequence of Poisson type, if the limit of each and every l-sequence of characteristic numbers is known. In fact, if $c_n^l = C(n, l)$ denote the characteristic numbers of a symbol correspondence sequence of pseudo-classical type, then the “renormalized” symbol correspondence sequence with characteristic numbers $\chi_n^l = c_n^l / c_\infty^l$ is of Poisson type, where $0 \neq c_\infty^l = \lim_{n \to \infty} c_n^l$.

Finally, the following definition expresses the optimal asymptotic conditions for symbol correspondence sequences.

**Definition 8.2.21.** A symbol correspondence sequence of Poisson (resp. anti-Poisson) type which is also of strong-limiting type is of Bohr (resp. anti-Bohr) type. A symbol correspondence sequence of pure- (resp. pure-anti)-Poisson type which is also of strong-limiting type is of pure- (resp. pure-anti)-Bohr type.

**Remark 8.2.22.** The standard (resp. alternate) Berezin and Toeplitz symbol correspondence sequences are of Poisson (resp. anti-Poisson) type, but not of Bohr (resp. anti-Bohr) type (cf. Propositions 8.2.6 and 8.2.14). Similarly, both sequences in Example 8.2.15 are of Poisson type, but not of Bohr type.

The standard (resp. alternate) Stratonovich-Weyl symbol correspondence sequence is of pure- (resp. pure-anti)-Bohr type (cf. Propositions 8.2.5 and 8.2.14).

**Example 8.2.23.** If $f(l) \equiv 1$ (resp. $f(l) = (-1)^l$), any symbol correspondence sequence with $c_n^l = C(n, l) = f(l)g(n) \neq 0$, $\forall (n, l) \in \Delta^+ (\mathbb{N}^2)$, is of Bohr (resp.
anti-Bohr) type if \( \lim_{n \to \infty} g(n) = 1 \), and it is of pure-(resp. pure-anti)-Bohr type if \( g(n) = 1 + o(n^{-1}) \), \( n \to \infty \).

**Remark 8.2.24.** The distinction between symbol correspondence sequences of Poisson type or Bohr type is manifest in the high-\( l \)-asymptotic dynamics of symbols, that is, asymptotic analysis of the dynamics of symbols when \( l \to \infty \) as \( j \to \infty \); in other words, highly oscillatory symbols and their twisted products.

Due to space and time constraints, in this monograph we shall not study the high-\( l \)-asymptotics of symbol correspondence sequences and twisted products, deferring this study to a later opportunity.

### 8.3 Final remarks and considerations

The attentive reader may now ask the following question: since every twisted \( j \)-algebra of polynomial functions is isomorphic to the quantum algebra of finite \((n + 1)\)-square matrices, while the classical Poisson algebra of smooth functions is infinite dimensional, how can one pose statements about the \( n \to \infty \) limit of twisted products without addressing the problem of passing from finite to infinite matrices? In other words, we have so far been clever to avoid addressing this problem, but is this really justified? If so, in what sense?

In this respect, first we point out that various general works from different authors have studied the passage from finite matrices to infinite matrices and differential operators on infinite dimensional Hilbert spaces, which, as one should expect, is far from being a trivial problem, although it is facilitated in the case where all functions have compact support, as is the case of functions on the sphere.

But, by working directly with the symbols of the operators, we were able to bypass this subtle problem altogether, in the sense of looking at the \( 2j = n \to \infty \) limit as an asymptotic limit of twisted \( j \)-algebras. Let us expand on this point.

Knowing that \( \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} = \{ Y_{m_{1}}^{n} \}_{-l \leq m_{1} \leq l \leq n} \) densely approximates \( C_{\mathbb{C}}^{\infty}(S^2) \) as \( n \to \infty \), we treat \( 1/n \), for \( n \in \mathbb{N} \), as an asymptotic expansion parameter and look at the asymptotic expansions in this parameter of the expressions obtained for each sequence of twisted \( j \)-algebras, associated to each symbol correspondence sequence.

As long as \( 1/n \neq 0 \), we have \( n \in \mathbb{N} \) and each \( \tilde{c} \)-twisted \( j \)-algebra \( (\text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n}, \star_{\mathbb{C}}^{n}) \) is a finite-dimensional algebra isomorphic to the matrix algebra of the spin-\( j \) system. The case \( 1/n = 0 \) is never really considered, just as \( \infty \) is neither a real nor a natural number. Thus, for each \( n \in \mathbb{N} \) and general \( Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}}, Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} \in \text{Poly}_{\mathbb{C}}(S^2)_{\leq n} \),

\[
(Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}} \star_{\mathbb{C}}^{n} Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} + Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} \star_{\mathbb{C}}^{n} Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}})/2 - Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}} Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} \neq 0,
\]

\[
n(Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}} \ast_{\mathbb{C}}^{n} Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} - Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} \ast_{\mathbb{C}}^{n} Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}})/2 - i \{ Y_{l_{1}}^{m_{1}}, Y_{l_{2}}^{m_{2}} \} \neq 0.
\]

However, the errors, i.e. differences from zero in the r.h.s. of these expressions, become smaller and smaller as \( n \) increases, *if and only if* we have \( \forall l \leq n \) that
$|c^n_l - 1|$ is either zero or becomes smaller and smaller as $n$ increases keeping the $l$’s fixed (similarly for considering $|c^n_l - (-1)^l|$ in the anti-Poisson case).

In other words, taking the sup-norm in the space of smooth functions on the sphere, $||f|| = \sup(|f(n)|, n \in S^2)$, then we can rewrite the above expressions as

$$||Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast Y_{l_2}^{m_2} + Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast Y_{l_1}^{m_1}/2 - Y_{l_1}^{m_1} Y_{l_2}^{m_2}|| = S(c_l^{m_1,m_2}(n)),$$ \hspace{1cm} (8.36)

$$||n(Y_{l_1}^{m_1} \ast Y_{l_2}^{m_2} - Y_{l_2}^{m_2} \ast Y_{l_1}^{m_1})/2 - i\{Y_{l_1}^{m_1}, Y_{l_2}^{m_2}\}|| = A(c_l^{m_1,m_2}(n)), \hspace{1cm} (8.37)$$

where $S(c_l^{m_1,m_2})$, $A(c_l^{m_1,m_2}) : \mathbb{N} \to \mathbb{R}^+$ are sequences of nonnegative real numbers satisfying

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} S(c_l^{m_1,m_2}(n)) = \lim_{n \to \infty} A(c_l^{m_1,m_2}(n)) = 0,$$ \hspace{1cm} (8.38)

for general $l_1, l_2$, if and only if the sequence of characteristic numbers $c^n_l$ satisfies the conditions of Theorem 8.2.17 cf. eq. (8.33) (or eq. 8.34) for anti-Poisson).

Therefore, if this asymptotic condition on the characteristic numbers $c^n_l$ is satisfied, then we can say that the corresponding sequence of $\tilde{c}$-twisted $j$-algebras approximates better and better the infinite-dimensional Poisson algebra of smooth functions on the sphere, knowing that for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$ we are only considering a finite-dimensional algebra, the $\tilde{c}$-twisted $j$-algebra ($Poly_{C}(S^2)_{\leq n}, \ast_{\tilde{c}}$) which is isomorphic to the operator algebra of the corresponding spin-$j$ quantum system.

In this respect, our approach is somewhat similar in spirit to the approach developed by Rieffel [59, 60] that uses the standard Berezin (and Toeplitz) symbol correspondences to show that the operator algebra of spin-$j$ systems “converges in quantum Gromov-Hausdorff distance”, as $n = 2j \to \infty$, to the algebra of continuous functions on the sphere (under pointwise product, i.e. concerning expressions like $\tilde{c}$ only). Much of Rieffel’s work centers on precisely defining and proving this metric convergence, for which he relies on the Berezin transform (see Definition 7.2.32). We, however, that the standard Berezin (and Toeplitz) symbol correspondence sequences satisfy Theorem 8.2.17 meaning that the above necessary and sufficient condition on the characteristic numbers $c^n_l$ is satisfied (and as a consequence, we have Remark 8.2.16 (ii), on the Berezin transform).

We should also point out, however, that the asymptotic relation obtained via equations (8.36), (8.37) under the condition of Theorem 8.2.17 between the sequence of operator algebras of spin-$j$ systems and the Poisson algebra on $S^2$, is considerably simpler than any similar asymptotic relation involving the algebra of bounded operators on $L^2(\mathbb{R})$ and the Poisson algebra on $\mathbb{R}^2$, for instance, where both algebras are infinite dimensional. In such cases, any sequence of finite dimensional algebras that aims at approximating the Poisson algebra asymptotically also needs to approximate the operator algebra at each stage, and controlling what happens to the latter (infinite-dimensional) kernel is another issue.

On the other hand, by working with sequences of spin-$j$ operator algebras and their corresponding sequences of twisted $j$-algebras ($Poly_{C}(S^2)_{\leq n}, \ast_{\tilde{c}}$), we were able to discover an interesting phenomenon: although all $\tilde{c}$-twisted $j$-algebras are isomorphic for each fixed $n = 2j \in \mathbb{N}$, any sequence of $\tilde{c}$-twisted $j$-algebras...
that does not satisfy the condition that all $|c^n_l - 1|$ are zero or become smaller and smaller as $n$ increases (or similarly for $|c^n_l - (-1)^l|$), will not provide a better and better approximation to the Poisson algebra on $S^2$. Again, this is an asymptotic statement that is verified for $n$ larger and larger, though always finite.

But, as the generic condition on sequences of characteristic numbers $c^n_l$ is the failure of the condition expressed by Theorem 8.2.17, cf. equations (8.33) or (8.34), the interested reader could then wonder whether such generic failure of sequences of $\vec{c}$-twisted $j$-algebras to approximate the classical Poisson algebra can have measurable consequences. We now turn to this question.

“Empirical” considerations

In standard quantum mechanics, the operators themselves are not measurable quantities, rather, measurable quantities are some expectation values which, for spin systems, are expressed by the Hilbert-Schmidt inner product (3.26), i.e.

$$\langle P, Q \rangle = \text{trace}(P^*Q) .$$  (8.39)

In view of equation (6.13), the value at any point $n \in S^2$ of the symbol $W_j \vec{c}(P)$ of any operator $P \in M_{c}(n + 1)$ can be written in the form of equation (8.39) as an expectation value, for any symbol correspondence $W_j \vec{c}$.

Though most expectation values are quantum measurable quantities, the real ones are more easily so. Therefore, the value of any real symbol (i.e. symbol of any hermitian operator) at any point on $S^2$ can be assumed to be a quantum measurable quantity for a spin system. On the other hand, the value of any real function at any point on $S^2$ is a classical measurable quantity for a spin system. Thus, under this assumption, the results of the previous section on the asymptotic dynamics of symbols acquire a definite measurable significance.

However, even if the assumption on the quantum measurability of every real symbol is considerably relaxed, the results of the previous section still have far reaching measurability. To see this, let us focus on a simple instance, namely assume $P = P^*$ and $\text{trace}(P) = 1$, $H = H^*$, $A = A^*$, and set $Q = [H, A] = i\hbar \dot{A}$. Then the equation

$$\langle P, \dot{A} \rangle = \text{trace}(P \dot{A}) = \frac{1}{i\hbar} \text{trace}(P[H, A])$$  (8.40)

has a standard empirical meaning in quantum mechanics with $H$ as the Hamiltonian: $P$ is a generalized “state” (a density operator, which is a pure state if $P$ is the projector onto a one-dimensional subspace) and equation (8.40) measures the time derivative of operator $A$ in state $P$, or the time derivative of the expectation value of $A$ in state $P$, in the Heisenberg picture (see, for instance, [23]).

For any symbol correspondence $W_j \vec{c}$, the expectation value (8.40) can be written in either of the equivalent forms given by equations (6.24) and (7.3),

$$\frac{n+1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} \widetilde{W}_j \vec{c}(P) \ W_j \vec{c}(\dot{A}) \ dS = \frac{n+1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} W_j \vec{c}(P) \ast_c W_j \vec{c}(\dot{A}) \ dS$$
8.3. Final remarks and considerations

\[ n + 1 \int_{S^2} W^j(P) \ast^n [W^j(H), W^j(A)] dS \]

(8.41)

where \( \widetilde{W}^j \) is the symbol correspondence dual to \( W^j \) (see Remark 8.2.24) and \( [W^j(H), W^j(A)] \ast^n \) is the twisted commutator of \( W^j(H) \) and \( W^j(A) \).

Now, suppose that all above symbols have well defined \( j \to \infty \) asymptotic limits of non highly-oscillatory type (decomposable into finite sums of spherical harmonics). In fact, let us also suppose that the symbol correspondence sequence of \( W^j \) is of quasi-classical type (cf. Definition 8.2.13) and denote by \( p, h, a \) the asymptotic limits of \( W^j(P), W^j(H), W^j(A) \), respectively. From the asymptotic self-dual property of symbol correspondence sequences of quasi-classical type (cf. Remark 8.2.16), the last expression in (8.41) has asymptotic limit

\[ \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} p[h, a]_{\infty} dS, \]

(8.42)

where

\[ [h, a]_{\infty} = \lim_{n \to \infty} \frac{n + 1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_{S^2} W^j(P) [W^j(H), W^j(A)] dS \]

(In order to relate this with the equations of the previous Chapter, set \( \hbar = 2 \)).

On the other hand, from Hamilton-Poisson dynamics, the classical limit of (8.40) should be

\[ \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} p\{h, a\} dS, \]

(8.43)

where \( \{h, a\} \) is the Poisson bracket of \( h, a \). However, if the quasi-classical symbol correspondence sequence of \( W^j \) is not of Poisson type, as in Example 8.2.19 for instance, then \( [h, a]_{\infty} \neq \{h, a\} \) and, in this case, the integrals (8.42) and (8.43) will in general not coincide.

Similar asymptotics of (8.40) can be performed for other kinds of limiting-type symbol correspondence sequences which are not of Poisson type, with similar conclusions. For instance, it is not too difficult to see that, for a positive symbol correspondence sequence \( W^j \) of pseudo-classical type (cf. Definition 8.2.13), if \( p, h, a \) are the asymptotic limits as before, then we have in general

\[ \lim_{n \to \infty} \frac{n + 1}{4\pi\hbar} \int_{S^2} W^j(P) [W^j(H), W^j(A)] dS \neq \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{S^2} p\{h, a\} dS. \]

And this is also typical for other instances of quantum expectation values.

On the other hand, in view of Remark 8.2.20 every symbol correspondence sequence of pseudo-classical type (with characteristic numbers \( \tau^n \)) can in principle be mapped to a “renormalized” symbol correspondence sequence of Poisson type (with characteristic numbers \( \chi^n \)), so that none of the measurable idiosyncrasies
Chapter 8. Beginning asymptotic analysis of twisted products

discussed above applies to the asymptotics of the “renormalized” symbols. However, such a “renormalization” requires knowing \( c_l^\infty = \lim_{n \to \infty} c_n^l, \forall l \in \mathbb{N} \), and this may not be the case, or it may be impractical to perform such an “asymptotic renormalization” on an already pre-established symbol correspondence sequence.

Now, recalling that the standard Stratonovich-Weyl and Berezin symbol correspondence sequences are of Poisson type, it would be interesting to see whether the non-pure-Poisson property of Berezin symbols can have nontrivial measurability in low-\( l \) high-\( j \)-asymptotics. Furthermore, the identity (8.32) suggests that their high-\( l \)-asymptotics are quite different, in the Stratonovich-Weyl and Berezin (and Toeplitz) cases. But this is a considerably harder question, which could perhaps be better addressed by using the integral formulations studied in section 7.2. However, these would be much more useful, in this respect, if we had been able to obtain closed formulae for the integral trikernels under consideration. Therefore, further investigations in this direction could turn out to be profitable.

An alternative standpoint could be established by obtaining adequate asymptotical approximations for these trikernels which could be used in high-\( l \) asymptotic investigations. A possible approach to this goal is to introduce appropriate \( j \)-dependent scalings on the spheres so that, in the \( n \to \infty \) limit, spherical patches tend to the symplectic plane and the spherical trikernels tend to well-known affine ones in small neighborhoods. In terms of the symmetry groups, this path leads to a contraction of the Lie algebra of \( SU(2) \) to the Lie algebra of the Heisenberg group. Some work along these lines has been carried out in the context of the group \( SU(1,1) \), instead of \( SU(2) \), where, by first performing a contraction of the Lie algebra and later performing a “quantized decontraction”, some closed formulae for trikernels on the hyperbolic plane have been obtained [15]. One wonders, however, if the completely different topologies of \( SU(2) \) and the Heisenberg group can allow for any useful outcome of this kind of procedure, in the spherical case.

Another approach is to use other asymptotic formulae for the Wigner 3jm and 6j symbols, that can be used to obtain high-\( l \) asymptotic approximations of the products and/or the trikernels. Particular formulae for these Wigner symbols are known in the asymptotic limit when the \( l \)'s tend to \( \infty \) linearly with \( j \), that is, keeping all fractions \( l/j \) fixed. The respective nonuniform formulae have long been known, cf. [57], but uniform formulae are also known, cf. [3], [4]. Still another approach is to work with the integral formulae for the trikernels, which were obtained in section 7.2.3 either to obtain asymptotic formulae for the trikernels themselves, or directly to the products of highly oscillatory functions.

Finally, we end this subsection with an important clarification of its context: at this point, all of the above “empirical” considerations are purely theoretical and whether any of these can eventually be actually observed in a real physical laboratory in some possible future, is at present totally unknown to us.
Chapter 9

Conclusion

Since the work Bayen, Flato, Fröndsal, Lichnerowicz and Sternheimer on deformation quantization [8], much emphasis has been placed on a class of problems initially known as quantization of Poisson manifolds. At first, the deformation quantization program, which started in [8] but was inspired by the much older work of Moyal [50], seemed to promise a definitive approach towards a precise mathematical relationship between quantum and classical mechanics in a unique and general setting. And soon, approaches to invariant deformation quantization were set forth, as the early work of Bayen and Fröndsal [9] on the formal deformation quantization of the 2-sphere. Moreover, this promise of a general formalism showed itself stronger after the works of Fedosov [29] and Kontsevich [42], thus inspiring many to enlarge the program to ever more general settings.

However, as could have been clear from the start of the program, already for the case of affine symplectic spaces, the deformation quantization approach is not so well suited to handle highly oscillatory functions. These are common in some WKB semiclassical approximation of certain types of operators in ordinary quantum mechanics, particularly projectors or evolution operators in the Weyl representation (see, for instance, the discussion in [61]).

Furthermore, the promise of a very general framework for quantization took a hard blow with the work of Rieffel [58], based on the work of Wassermann [78], which showed that, in the simple case of the homogeneous 2-sphere, any $SO(3)$-invariant “strict deformation quantization” of $S^2$ has to be isomorphic to some $SU(2)$-invariant finite matrix algebra, or some sequence of $SU(2)$-invariant matrix algebras in reverse order, i.e. of finite dimensions decreasing from infinity. Here, by strict deformation quantization, one should understand a closed associative non-commutative algebra in some function subspace of $C_c(S^2)$, with all the required properties of a deformation quantization. Thus, in particular, equations analogous to (8.17)-(8.20) have to be satisfied (see [58] for more details; see also [18, 45]).

In this way, the understanding that the path from classical to quantum mechanics can be quite more subtle than straightforward, and quite more peculiar
than generic, once again could not be dismissed.

On the other hand, the path from quantum to classical mechanics has often been thought to be unique, at least in principle. Despite the various methods of semiclassical approximation in affine mechanical systems, these have often been thought of as different approximations pertaining to an underlying unique limiting procedure. Thus, it is commonly believed that semiclassical approximations to the Weyl-Wigner formalism should, for instance, not be essentially different from semiclassical approximations to the coherent-state formalism, as the two approximations are commonly believed to be empirically equivalent.

The case of spin systems studied in this monograph shows that, on the contrary, the path from quantum to classical mechanics is very far from being unique. Different symbol correspondence sequences yield different semiclassical limits, when such a limit actually exists, which does not always happen.

Therefore, a generic symbol correspondence sequence defines a “quantization of $S^2$ in reverse order”, i.e. from quantum to “classical”, or better a sequence of “fuzzy spheres”, in the sense of defining a sequence of function algebras satisfying Proposition 7.1.3 what we have called in this book a sequence of “$\hbar$-twisted $j$-algebras”. However, generically this is not a reversed-order deformation of the classical sphere, in the sense that to be a reversed-order deformation of the classical sphere equations (8.17)-(8.20) must also be satisfied.

Only a subclass of symbol correspondence sequences yield Poisson dynamics on $S^2$ in the asymptotic $n \to \infty$ limit. This subclass, the subclass of symbol correspondence sequences of Poisson (or anti-Poisson) type, realizes strict deformation quantizations of the classical two-sphere in reverse order. To this subclass belong the standard and the alternate Stratonovich-Weyl, as well as the standard and the alternate Berezin symbol correspondences, which are the spherical analogues of the Weyl-Wigner and the coherent-state representations of affine quantum mechanics, whose classical limits yield Poisson dynamics in affine symplectic space, at least for non-highly-oscillatory functions (again, see [61] for more details).

Thus, it is important to emphasize that the symbol correspondence sequences outside this subclass define symbolic dynamics on $S^2$ which need not be empirically equivalent to Poisson dynamics in the asymptotic $n \to \infty$ limit. On the other hand, further investigations are in order, to assert the possibility of empirical distinctions within the subclass of symbol correspondence sequences of Poisson type.

In this respect, we could benefit from a more detailed asymptotical comparison between the standard Stratonovich-Weyl and the standard Berezin (and Toeplitz) symbol correspondence sequences, particularly from the point of view of possible quantum measurability of their distinctions. This could take the form of: (i) understanding possible measurable consequences of the higher order terms in the expansion (6.37) for the standard Berezin characteristic numbers, in low-$l$ high-$j$ asymptotics, or: (ii) some substantial understanding of the high-$l$ asymptotics of these correspondences, since (8.32) is an indication that the high-$l$ asymptotical dynamics of the standard Berezin (and Toeplitz) symbol correspondence could be distinguishable from the high-$l$ asymptotical dynamics of the standard Stratonovich-
Weyl correspondence (or some other symbol correspondence sequence of Bohr type, arguably the “best type”, of which the standard and alternate Stratonovich-Weyl correspondences are the supreme prototypes). Much help for (ii) could come from obtaining closed formulas for these trikernels, which we haven’t yet been able to acquire, but a less ambitious goal would be deriving adequate asymptotical expressions for these trikernels which could be used for (ii).

Finally, we end this chapter with a more philosophical conclusion, perhaps the most important conclusion of this monograph.

It has long been recognized by many, mainly physicists but also mathematicians, that quantum mechanics “carries more information” or “is actually bigger” than classical mechanics, meaning that one cannot produce full quantum dynamics unambiguously, solely on the basis of classical data (the problem of strictly quantizing the sphere mentioned above being an instance of this general principle).

However, the abounding existence in spin systems of symbol correspondence sequences of non-Poisson type means that, in order to guarantee classical Poisson dynamics of spherical symbols, some limiting constraints must be placed upon the symbol correspondence sequences. In other words, classical information must be added to the quantum data, as well. This fact brings forth the realization, for spin systems, that a full consistent theory relating quantum and classical mechanics is actually bigger than either of these two theories alone.
Appendix: further proofs

0.1 A proof of Proposition 3.2.6

We shall derive the coupling rule (3.44) and its inversion (3.45) by formal reasoning with the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients. Starting from the formula (3.39), let \( g \in SU(2) \) act on both sides, which yields (with \( m = m_1 + m_2 \))

\[
\sum_{\mu_1, \mu_2} D^{j_1}_{\mu_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} D^{j_2}_{\mu_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} |j_1 \mu_1 j_2 \mu_2\rangle = \sum_{j} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{m_1, m_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} \sum_{\mu} D^{j}_{\mu, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} |j_1 j_2 j \mu\rangle \quad (1)
\]

Now, substitute the expansion of type (3.43) for the coupled basis vector \(|j_1 j_2 j \mu\rangle\) in (1) and obtain (with \( \mu = \mu_1 + \mu_2 \))

\[
\sum_{\mu_1, \mu_2} D^{j_1}_{\mu_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} D^{j_2}_{\mu_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} |j_1 \mu_1 j_2 \mu_2\rangle = \sum_{j} \sum_{\mu_1', \mu_2'} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{m_1, m_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{\mu_1, \mu_2, \mu} D^{j}_{\mu, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} |j_1 j_2 j \mu\rangle \quad (2)
\]

where the last expression follows from the second by the change of notation \( \mu_1' \rightarrow \mu_1 \). Since both sides of (2) are linear combinations of the uncoupled basis, corresponding coefficients are identical, consequently formula (3.44) must hold.

Next, by applying \( g \in SU(2) \) to both sides of the formula (3.43),

\[
\sum_{\mu} D^{j}_{\mu, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} |j_1 j_2 j \mu\rangle = \sum_{m_1} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{m_1, m_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} D^{j_1}_{\mu_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} D^{j_2}_{\mu_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} |j_1 \mu_1 j_2 \mu_2\rangle \\
= \sum_{m_1} \sum_{\mu_1, \mu_2} D^{j_1}_{\mu_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} D^{j_2}_{\mu_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} \sum_{k} C^{j_1, j_2, k}_{\mu_1, \mu_2, \mu} |j_1 j_2 k \mu\rangle
\]

Now, choosing \( k = j \) and fixing the value of \( \mu \), comparison of the coefficient of \(|j_1 j_2 j \mu\rangle\) on both sides of the previous identity yields

\[
D^{j}_{\mu, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} = \sum_{\mu_1, \mu_2} D^{j_1}_{\mu_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} D^{j_2}_{\mu_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} \sum_{m_1} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{\mu_1, \mu_2, \mu} C^{j_1, j_2, j}_{m_1, m_2, m}
\]

which is, in fact, the identity (3.45) since only terms with \( \mu_2 = \mu - \mu_1 \) can give a nonzero contribution.
0.2 A proof of Proposition 3.3.12

The parity property for the product of operators, Proposition 3.3.12 follows straightforwardly from the product rule for the coupled basis of operators, Corollary 3.3.22, and the symmetry properties of the Wigner 3jm and 6j symbols, as stated at the end of Chapter 2. However, it is possible to prove the parity property in an independent way, which highlights the large amounts of combinatorics that are encoded in the Wigner 3jm and 6j symbols. Thus, we now present this direct proof of Proposition 3.3.12, namely the parity property for the matrices

\[ E(l, m) = (-1)^{\mu_{l,m}} e(l, m) \]

introduced in Chapter 3.3.2. This independent proof was worked out in collaboration with Nazira Harb.

First, we need some preliminary results. For greater clarity, we shall retain the following notation used in Chapter 5.1.1

\[ A = J_+ \in \Delta(1), \quad B = A^T = J_- \in \Delta(-1). \quad (3) \]

so that all matrices in \( M_{\mathbb{R}}(n+1) \) are expressible as linear combinations of monomials or "words" in the letters \( A \) and \( B \). Observe that each monomial

\[ P = A^{a_1} B^{b_1} A^{a_2} B^{b_2} \ldots A^{a_v} B^{b_v}, \quad a_i \geq 0, b_i \geq 0 \quad (4) \]

is an \( m \)-subdiagonal matrix for some \( m \) in the range \(-n \leq m \leq n\),

\[ P = (x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)_m, \quad k = n + 1 - |m| \quad (5) \]

with nonnegative entries \( x_i \). We shall refer to \( m \) as the weight \( \mu(P) \) of \( P \), and consequently the monomial \( (4) \) has weight

\[ m = \mu(P) = \sum a_i - \sum b_i \]

In particular, \( \mu(P^T) = -\mu(P) \), \( \mu(A) = 1 \), \( \mu(B) = -1 \), and diagonal matrices have weight zero. Moreover,

\[ \mu(PQ) = \mu(P) + \mu(Q), \quad \text{trace}(P) \neq 0 \implies \mu(P) = 0. \]

We shall also compare a monomial with its reverse monomial, namely the reverse of \( X \) in \( (4) \) is by definition

\[ P^{rev} = B^{b_v} A^{a_v} \ldots B^{b_2} A^{a_2} B^{b_1} A^{a_1} \quad (6) \]

Lemma 0.2.1. A monomial matrix \( (4) \) and its reverse (cf. \( (6) \)) are related as follows:

\[ P = (x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)_m, \quad P^{rev} = (x_k, x_{k-1}, \ldots, x_1)_m \]

In particular, \( \text{trace}(P) = \text{trace}(P^{rev}) \).
0.2. A proof of Proposition 3.3.12

Proof. Define the height of the monomial in (11) to be the number \( h(P) = \sum a_i + \sum b_i \). We shall prove the lemma by induction on the height (rather than weight). The lemma holds for monomials of height 1, namely \( A \) and \( B \), which are their own reverse. For example,

\[
A = (\alpha_1, \alpha_2, .., \alpha_n)_1, \quad \alpha_1 = \alpha_n, \alpha_2 = \alpha_{n-1}, ...
\] (7)

Now, assume the lemma holds for all monomials of height \( h \), and let \( Y \) be a monomial of height \( h + 1 \). Then \( Q = AP \) or \( BP \), say \( Q = AP \) where \( P \) is the \( m \)-subdiagonal matrix (10) and 0 \( \leq m < n \). By assumption, \( P^{rev} = (x_k, x_{k-1}, .., x_1)_m \) and we calculate

\[
Q = (\alpha_1 x_2, \alpha_2 x_3, .., \alpha_{k-1} x_k)_{m+1}, \quad Q^{rev} = P^{rev} A = (\alpha_{m+1} x_k, \alpha_{m+2} x_{k-1}, .., \alpha_n x_2)_{m+1}
\]

By the symmetry of \( A \) illustrated in (7), the lemma also holds for \( Q \). The case \( Q = BP \) is similar and hence it is omitted. 

Now, we turn to the proof of the parity property. The two cases (i) and (ii) of Theorem 3.3.12 are similar, so let us choose case (i) and give a detailed proof, which amounts to show the following inner product

\[
\langle E(l,m), [E(l_1, m_1), E(l_2, m_2)] \rangle
\]

\[
= \sum_{k=0}^{l-m_1-m_2} \sum_{i=0}^{l_2-m_2} (-1)^{i+j+k} \binom{l-m}{k} \binom{l_1-m_1}{i} \binom{l_2-m_2}{j}
\]

\[
\cdot \left\{ \text{trace}(A^k B^i A^{l-m-k} B_i^{l_1-m_1-i} A_i^{l_2-m_2-j+i} A_i^{l_2 B_i}) - \text{trace}(A^k B^i A^{l-m-k} B_i^{l_2-m_2-j} A_i^{l_2 B_i^{l_1-m_1-i+j}} A_i B_i) \right\}
\]

vanishes when we assume \( l \equiv l_1 + l_2 (\text{mod} \ 2) \) and \( m = m_1 + m_2 \). The vanishing of the inner product is immediate when \( m \neq m_1 + m_2 \) since each \( E(l,m) \) is an \( m \)-subdiagonal matrix. Thus, for the proof, let us consider separately the two cases: either \( l - m \) is odd or \( l - m \) is even.

First, assume \( l - m \) is odd and divide the summation over \( k \) into two sums:

\[
\Sigma = \sum_{k=0}^{l-m} \Sigma_1 + \Sigma_2 = \sum_{k=0}^{(l-m-1)/2} \Sigma_1 + \sum_{k=(l-m+1)/2}^{l-m} \Sigma_2
\]

In the second sum we make the substitution \( (k, i, j) \to (t, r, s) \) by setting \( t = l - m - k, r = l_1 - m_1 - i, s = l_2 - m_2 - j \); in particular

\[
i + j + k = (l - m - t) + (l_1 - m_1 - r) + (l_2 - m_2 - s) \equiv r + s + t (\text{mod} \ 2)
\]
because of the assumption \( l \equiv l_1 + l_2 \). Consequently, the second sum becomes

\[
\Sigma_2 = \sum_{t=0}^{l-m-1} \sum_{r=0}^{l-m_1-m_2} \sum_{s=0}^{l_2-m_2} (-1)^{r+s+t} \binom{l-m}{t} \binom{l_1-m_1}{r} \binom{l_2-m_2}{s} 
\]

\[
\cdot \{ \text{trace}(A^{l-m-t}B^tA^iB^jA^{l_1-m_1-s-r}A^{l_2-m_2-s}) 
- \text{trace}(A^{l-m-t}B^tA^iB^jA^{l_2-m_2-s+r}A^{l_1-m_1-r}) \},
\]

and by the change of notation \((t, r, s) \rightarrow (k, i, j)\) in the expression \(\Sigma_2\), we can write

\[
\Sigma = \sum_{k=0}^{l-m-1} \sum_{i=0}^{l_1-m_1-m_2} \sum_{j=0}^{l_2-m_2} (-1)^{i+j+k} \binom{l-m}{k} \binom{l_1-m_1}{i} \binom{l_2-m_2}{j} \cdot \{ \ldots \}
\]

where

\[
\{ \ldots \} = \{ \text{trace}(A^kB^lA^{l-m-k}B^{l_1-m_1-i}A^{l_2-m_2-j+i}A^{l_2}B^t) 
- \text{trace}(A^kB^lA^{l-m-k}B^{l_2-m_2-j}A^{l_2}B^{l_1-m_1-i}A^{l_1}B^i) 
+ \text{trace}(A^{l-m-k}B^tA^{l_2}B^jA^{l_1}B^{l_1}A^{l_2}B^{l_1-m_1+i}) 
- \text{trace}(A^{l-m-k}B^tA^{l_2}B^jA^{l_1}B^{l_1}A^{l_2}B^{l_1-m_1+i}) \}
\]

\[
= \{ \text{trace}(A^kB^lA^{l-m-k}B^{l_1-m_1-i}A^{l_1}B^{l_2-m_2-j+i}A^{l_2}B^t) 
- \text{trace}(B^tA^{l}B^{l_2}B^{l_2}B^{l_1-m_1+i}A^{l_1}B^{l_2}B^{l_1-m_1-i}A^{l-m-k}B^t) 
+ \text{trace}(B^tA^{l_2}B^{l_1-m_1+j-i}A^{l_2}B^{l_1}B^{l_2-m_2-j}A^{l-m-k}B^t) 
- \text{trace}(A^kB^lA^{l-m-k}B^{l_1-m_1-j}A^{l_2}B^{l_1}B^{l_2}B^{l_2}B^t) \}
\]

To obtain the last expression of \{\ldots\} we have rearranged the four trace terms of \{\ldots\} in the new order 1, 4, 3, 2, and we have also made use of the cyclic property of the trace. Now, it follows from Lemma \[0.2\] that the expression \{\ldots\} vanishes identically, for each triple \((k, i, j)\) of indices.

Next, if \( l - m \) is an even integer, we break the sum \(\Sigma\) over \( k \) into two sums \(\Sigma_1\) and \(\Sigma_2\). In the first sum, \( k = 0, 1, \ldots, \frac{l-m}{2} - 1 \), plus the first trace term of \{\ldots\} in \[4\] for \( k = \frac{l-m}{2} \) (and summation over \( i, j \), of course). In the second sum, \( k = \frac{l-m}{2} + 1, \ldots, l - m \), plus the second trace term for \( k = \frac{l-m}{2} \). Then the proof of the vanishing of \(\Sigma\) follows analogously, and this completes the proof of property(i). Property (ii) is proven analogously.

Finally, to complete the proof of Theorem \[3.3.12\] it remains to show that the product \( E(l_1, m_1)E(l_2, m_2) \) is a linear combination of terms \( E(l, m) \) with \( |l_1 - l_2| \leq l \leq l_1 + l_2 \).

But, in the linear expansion of the product, a typical term \( E(l, m) \) belongs to the matrix subspace \( M_{\mathbb{C}}(\mathfrak{g}) \). The operator \( A = J_+ \) acts as the derivation \( ad_A \) on matrices and leaves the subspace invariant, so by repeated application the term \( E(l, m) \) is mapped to nonzero multiples of \( E(l, m') \) with \( |m'| \leq l \). In particular, if
the expansion has a term $E(l,m)$ with $l > l_1 + l_2$, say $l$ is maximal, application of the operator $A$ will map the expansion to a non-zero multiple of $E(l,l)$. On the other hand, the above product is an $m$-subdiagonal matrix and the action of $A$ yields $m'$-subdiagonal matrices with $m'$ at most equal to $l_1 + l_2$. This is a contradiction.

Next, let us assume $l_1 \geq l_2$, and suppose the expansion has the term $E(l,m)$ where $l$ lies in the range $0 \leq l < l_1 - l_2$. Application of $A$ to this term can only yield terms $E(l,m')$ with $m' \leq l$. However, application of $A$ to the product also yield the term $E(l_1,l_1)E(l_2,m_2)$, which is $m'$-subdiagonal with $m' = l_1 + m_2$. On the other hand,

$$m' = l_1 + m_2 \geq l_1 - l_2 > l$$

and this is a contradiction.

### 0.3 A proof of Proposition 3.3.24

Proposition 3.3.24 follows straight from the explicit formulae (3.105)-(3.106). However, it is interesting to see how it can be obtained directly from the general equation (3.100) defining the Wigner $6j$ symbol, as shown below.

Thus, we start from the following formula, which is a particular case of (3.100):

$$\{ l_1 \ j \ l_2 \ j \ l_3 \ j \} = \sum (-1)^{3j+3\epsilon+3\phi}. \tag{8}$$

$$\left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ \alpha & \beta & \gamma \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & j & j \\ \alpha' & \epsilon & -\phi' \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} j & l_2 & j \\ -\delta & \beta' & \phi' \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} j & j & l_3 \\ \delta & -\epsilon & \gamma' \end{array} \right)$$

where, again, the sum is taken over all possible values of $\alpha, \beta, \gamma, \delta, \epsilon, \phi$, and only three of these are independent. Therefore,

$$\{ l_1 \ j \ l_3 \ j \ l_2 \ j \} = \sum (-1)^{3j+3\epsilon+3\phi}. \tag{9}$$

$$\left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ \alpha' & \beta' & \gamma' \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & j & j \\ \alpha' & \epsilon' & -\phi' \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} j & l_3 & j \\ -\delta' & \beta' & \phi' \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} j & j & l_2 \\ \delta' & -\epsilon' & \gamma' \end{array} \right)$$

Using (3.92) and re-naming $\alpha' = \alpha, \beta' = \gamma, \gamma' = \beta$, from (9) we get

$$\{ l_1 \ j \ l_3 \ j \ l_2 \ j \} = \sum (-1)^{3j+3\epsilon+3\phi+\epsilon+l_1+2l_2+2l_3+4j}. \tag{10}$$

Renaming $\delta' = -\delta, \epsilon' = -\phi, \phi' = -\epsilon$, from (10) we get

$$\{ l_1 \ j \ l_3 \ j \ l_2 \ j \} = \sum (-1)^{3j-3\epsilon-3\phi+l_1+2l_2+2l_3+4j}. \tag{11}$$
Again using (3.92), from (11) we get
\[
\left\{ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_3 & l_2 \\ \alpha & j & j \\
\beta & j & j \\
\gamma & j & l_3 \\
\end{array} \right\} = \sum (-1)^{3j} \delta - \epsilon - \phi + 2l_1 + 2l_2 + 2l_3 + 6j. \tag{12}
\]

But \((-1)^{3j} \delta - \epsilon - \phi + 2l_1 + 2l_2 + 2l_3 + 6j = (-1)^{3j + \delta + \epsilon + \phi} (-1)^{2(l_1 + l_2 + l_3 + 2j)} (-1)^{2(j - \delta - \epsilon - \phi)}\) and \((-1)^{2(l_1 + l_2 + l_3 + 2j)} = (-1)^{2(j - \delta - \epsilon - \phi)} = 1,\) so the values of (12) and (8) are identical.

Similarly, permutation of any other two columns in (8) leaves the value invariant.

### 0.4 A proof of Proposition 6.2.33

The formula (6.36) in Proposition 6.2.33 follows directly from equation (6.35) and the explicit formulae (3.46)-(3.48) for the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients. Nonetheless, it is interesting to see how it can be obtained more directly and independently of these formulae.

To begin with, for \(l = 1\) we have by (3.14) and (3.67)
\[
e^{1}(1, 0) = \frac{1}{\beta_{1, 1}} [J_{-}, e^{1}(1, 1)] = \frac{1}{\beta_{1, 1} \mu_1} [J_{+}, J_{-}] = \frac{\sqrt{2}}{\mu_1} J_3
\]
and consequently
\[
b_l^1 = \sqrt{\frac{n}{n + 2}}
\]

We shall work out the general formula
\[
e^j(l, 0)_{1, 1} = \frac{1}{\mu l \sqrt{(2l)!}} x_1^2 x_2^2 ... x_l^2, \text{ where } x_k = \sqrt{k(n - k + 1)}, \tag{13}
\]
and then, formula (6.36) follows immediately from
\[
b_l^n = \sqrt{\frac{n + 1}{2l + 1}} \frac{x_1^2 x_2^2 ... x_l^2}{\sqrt{(2l)!} \mu_l}. \tag{14}
\]

So, let us focus on this formula, which can be proved by induction on \(l.\) The underlying calculations are simpler by working with the matrices \(E(l, 0)\) rather
0.5. A proof of Proposition 7.1.6

than the normed matrices e(l, 0), so let us illustrate the idea by taking l = 3 and formally calculate subdiagonal matrices

\[ A = (x_1, x_2, ..., x_n), B = (x_1, x_2, ..., x_n)_{-1} \]

\[ A^2 = (y_1, y_2, ..., y_{n-1}), y_k = x_k x_{k+1} \]

\[ A^3 = (z_1, z_2, ..., z_{n-2}), z_k = x_{k+2} y_k = x_k x_{k+1} x_{k+2} \]

\[ E(3, 2) = [B, A^3] = (u_1, u_2, ..., u_{n-1}), u_1 = -x_3 z_1 = -x_1 x_2 x_3^2 \]

\[ E(3, 1) = [B, [B, A^3]] = (v_1, v_2, ..., v_n), v_1 = -x_2 u_1 = x_1 x_2^2 x_3^2 \]

\[ E(3, 0) = [B, [B, [B, A^3]]] = (w_1, w_2, ..., w_{n+1}), w_1 = -x_1 v_1 = -x_1^2 x_2^2 x_3^2 \]

Thus, the first entry of the diagonal matrix \( E(l, 0) \) is seen to be

\[ E(l, 0)_{1,1} = (-1)^l x_1^2 x_2^2 ... x_l^2, \]

and on the other hand (cf. Chapter 2.4.1)

\[ e(l, 0) = \left( \frac{-1}{\mu_{l,0}^n} \right) E(l, 0), \quad (15) \]

where by (3.76)

\[ \mu_{l,0}^n = \mu_l \sqrt{n!} \sqrt{(2l)(2l-1)(2l-2)...(l+1)} = \mu_l \sqrt{(2l)!} \]

is the norm of \( E(l, 0) \). Now, formula (14) follows from (6.34) and (15).

0.5 A proof of Proposition 7.1.6

Proposition 7.1.6 follows from (7.3). But it can be proved more directly, without resorting to the formulas for the Wigner product symbol, as follows.

From the identities (4.27) we deduce the following formulae

\[ x = -\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} (Y_{1,1} - Y_{1,-1}), y = \frac{i}{\sqrt{6}} (Y_{1,1} + Y_{1,-1}), z = \frac{1}{\sqrt{3}} Y_{1,0} \]

\[ (x \pm iy)^2 = \frac{8}{15} Y_{2,\pm 2}, xy = \frac{-i}{\sqrt{30}} (Y_{2,2} - Y_{2,-2}), x^2 - y^2 = \frac{2}{15} (Y_{2,2} + Y_{2,-2}) \]

Therefore, recalling the definition of the coupled standard basis \( \{e(l, m)\} \), the symbol correspondence

\[ W_1 : \mu_0 e(l, m) \leftrightarrow Y_{l,m} \]

yields the specific correspondences

\[ x \leftrightarrow \frac{1}{\sqrt{6} \mu_1} (A + B), y = \frac{i}{\sqrt{6} \mu_1} (-A + B), z = \frac{1}{\sqrt{6} \mu_1} (AB - BA) \]

\[ xy \leftrightarrow \frac{-i}{\sqrt{30} \mu_2} (A^2 - B^2), x^2 - y^2 \leftrightarrow \sqrt{\frac{2}{15} \mu_2} (A^2 + B^2) \]

(16)
where we have used the notation \( A = J_+, B = J_- \). Consequently,

\[
x \star_1^n y \longleftrightarrow \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} (A + B) - \frac{i}{\sqrt{6}} \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} (-A + B)
\]

\[
= \frac{\sqrt{30} \mu_2}{n(n + 2) \mu_0} \frac{-i \mu_0}{\sqrt{30} \mu_2} (A^2 - B^2) + \frac{i \mu_0}{\sqrt{n(n + 2)} \sqrt{6} \mu_1} (AB - BA)
\]

\[
\longleftrightarrow \frac{\sqrt{30} \mu_2}{n(n + 2) \mu_0} (x + iy) + \frac{i}{\sqrt{n(n + 2)}} z
\]

This gives the product formula (7.4) for \((x, y, z) = (a, b, c)\), and similarly one verifies the formula for a cyclic permutation of the coordinate functions.

On the other hand, by (3.13) - (3.14) we also have

\[
x \longleftrightarrow \frac{2}{\sqrt{6}} \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} J_1, y \longleftrightarrow \frac{2}{\sqrt{6}} \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} J_2, z \longleftrightarrow \frac{2}{\sqrt{6}} \frac{\mu_0}{\mu_1} J_3,
\]

which by (3.3) yields

\[
x \star_1^n x + y \star_1^n y + z \star_1^n z \longleftrightarrow \frac{4}{n(n + 2)} (J_1^2 + J_2^2 + J_3^2) = I,
\]

and this proves the third identity (7.6).

Finally, let us calculate the three products \( a \star a \), for \( a = x, y, z \), from three linear equations relating them. To this end, we start with the correspondences

\[
A \longleftrightarrow \frac{\mu_1}{\mu_0} \sqrt{\frac{3}{2}} (x + iy), B \longleftrightarrow \frac{\mu_1}{\mu_0} \sqrt{\frac{3}{2}} (x - iy)
\]

which yield

\[
A^2 + B^2 \longleftrightarrow \frac{3 \mu_1^2}{\mu_0^2} (x \star_1^n x - y \star_1^n y).
\]

Combining this with (16) we obtain the identity

\[
x \star_1^n x - y \star_1^n y = \frac{1}{3} \sqrt{\frac{15}{2}} \frac{\mu_0 \mu_2}{\mu_1^2} (x^2 - y^2),
\]

and similarly, there is the identity

\[
y \star_1^n y - z \star_1^n z = \frac{1}{3} \sqrt{\frac{15}{2}} \frac{\mu_0 \mu_2}{\mu_1^2} (y^2 - z^2)
\]

These two equations together with equation (7.6) yield the solution (7.5).
0.6 A proof of Proposition 7.2.28

In order to keep par with the convention used in [88], in this appendix we assume the Hermitian inner product $h_{n+1}(\cdot, \cdot) = \langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$ on $H_j \cong \mathbb{C}^{n+1}$, as well as all other inner products, to be conjugate linear in the second entry, not the first. Then, the standard Berezin symbol of an operator $T : H_j \to H_j$ is given by

$$B_T(n) = h_{n+1}(T\tilde{Z}, \tilde{Z}) = \langle T\tilde{Z}, \tilde{Z} \rangle$$

where

$$\mathbf{z} = (z_1, z_2) \in SU(2) = S^3 \subset \mathbb{C}^2, \quad \Phi_j(\mathbf{z}) = \tilde{Z} \in \mathcal{M}_j \subset S^{2n+1} \subset \mathbb{C}^{n+1}$$

$$\Phi_j(\mathbf{z}) = \tilde{Z} = \left( z_1^n, \sqrt{\binom{n}{1}} z_1^{n-1} z_2, \ldots, \sqrt{\binom{n}{k}} z_1^{n-k} z_k, \ldots, z_2^n \right)$$

(18)

and $\mathbf{n} = \pi(\mathbf{z}) = [z_1, z_2] \in S^2$, $\pi$ being the projection in the Hopf fibration

$$S^1 \to S^3 \to S^2, \quad \pi : S^3 \to S^2$$

The map $\Phi_j : S^3 \to S^{2n+1}$ is $SU(2)$-equivariant and is an embedding if $j$ is half-integral, in which case its image is the orbit $\mathcal{M}_j \simeq SU(2) \simeq S^3$, whereas in the case of integral $j$ the orbit is a manifold $\mathcal{M}_j \simeq SO(3) \simeq P^3$. To the Hopf fibration there is a related $S^1$ principal fibre bundle depending on $j$

$$S^1 \to \mathcal{M}_j \to S^2, \quad \pi_j : \mathcal{M}_j \to S^2, \quad \pi = \pi_j \circ \Phi_j.$$ (19)

In what follows, it is important to highlight the explicit relation between the Hermitian metrics $h_{n+1} : \mathcal{M}_j \times \mathcal{M}_j \to \mathbb{C}$ and $h_2 : S^3 \times S^3 \to \mathbb{C}$ that is immediate from the explicit expression (18) of the map $\Phi_j$, namely

$$h_{n+1}(\tilde{Z}, \tilde{Z}') = h_{n+1}(\Phi_j(\mathbf{z}), \Phi_j(\mathbf{z}')) = (h_2(\mathbf{z}, \mathbf{z}'))^n.$$

(20)

To simplify and keep close to the notation in [88], we shall denote points $\tilde{Z}, \tilde{Z}_1, \ldots$ on the orbit $\mathcal{M}_j$ by $m, m_1, m_2, \ldots$ and general vectors in $\mathbb{C}^{n+1}$ by $v, v_1, v_2, w, \ldots$.

Now, the manifold $\mathcal{M}_j$ inherits from the Hilbert space $H_j$, viewed as a euclidean space $\mathbb{R}^{2n+2}$, an $SU(2)$-invariant Riemannian metric, and hence an $SU(2)$-invariant measure $dm$ as well as an invariant $L^2$-inner product

$$\langle f, g \rangle_{\mathcal{M}_j} := \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} f(m)\overline{g(m)}dm$$

(21)

Thus, the idea set forth in [88] is to work out most of what is related to the standard Berezin correspondence at the level of the orbit $\mathcal{M}_j$, which is possible because of the explicit use of the Hermitian structure for this correspondence, as follows.
First, we may and shall assume the measure \( dm \) is “normalized” so that
\[
v = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < v, m > dm, \text{ for all } v \in \mathbb{C}^{n+1}
\] (22)

In particular, this implies
\[
<v_1, v_2> = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < v_1, m > < m, v_2 > dm
\] (23)

**Lemma 0.6.1.** For any \( T \in M_{n+1}(\mathbb{C}) \),
\[
\text{trace}(T) = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < Tm, m > dm
\] (24)

**Proof.** Let \( \{ e_i, i = 1, 2, \ldots n + 1 \} \) be an orthonormal basis of \( \mathbb{C}^{n+1} \), and hence
\[
\forall m \in \mathcal{M}_j, \ m = \sum_{i=1}^{n+1} < m, e_i > e_i , \text{ and } e_i = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < e_i, m > dm ,
\]

\[
\text{trace}(T) = \sum_i < Te_i, e_i > = \sum_i \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < e_i, m > dm < e_i > = \sum_i \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < Tm, < e_i, m > e_i > dm
\]
\[
= \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < Tm, \sum_i < m, e_i > e_i > dm = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} < Tm, m > dm
\]

By choosing \( T = \text{Id} \) in the above lemma we deduce the following :
\[
\text{Vol}(\mathcal{M}_j) = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} dm = n + 1 . \quad (25)
\]

For any operator \( T \), following [88] we define the function
\[
K_T : \mathcal{H}_j \times \mathcal{H}_j \rightarrow \mathbb{C}, \quad K_T(v, w) = < T v, w >
\] (26)

and express \( T \) as an integral operator by integration over \( \mathcal{M}_j \):
\[
Tv = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} K_T(v, m) dm
\] (27)

The validity of identity (27) follows from the normalization (22) of the measure \( dm \). In view of (27), \( K_T \) is the integral kernel of \( T \).
0.6. A proof of Proposition 7.2.28

Clealy, the kernel of the composition $T_2T_1$, as a function $\mathcal{H}_j \times \mathcal{H}_j \to \mathbb{C}$, can be expressed directly via inner product using (26), but also as an integral

$$K_{T_2T_1}(v,w) = <T_2T_1 v, w > = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} K_{T_1}(v,m)K_{T_2}(m,w)dm \quad (28)$$

Now, we remind that for the standard Berezin correspondence determined by characteristic numbers $\vec{b}$, the covariant-to-contravariant transition operator on symbols

$$U^j_{\vec{b},\vec{b}}: \text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n} \to \text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}, f \mapsto \tilde{f}$$

corresponds to the transition operator (cf. Definition 7.1.18)

$$V^j_{\vec{b},\vec{b}}: M_C(n+1) \to M_C(n+1), F \mapsto F'$$

in such a way that

$$f = W^j_{\vec{b}}(F) = B_F \iff \tilde{f} = W^j_{\vec{b}}(F') = B_{F'} \quad (29)$$

To keep par with the notation used in [SS], we shall denote these transition operators and their respective inverses, as follows:

$$\eta^{-1} \equiv V^j_{\vec{b},\vec{b}}, \eta \equiv V^j_{\vec{b},\vec{b}}, \tilde{\eta}^{-1} \equiv U^j_{\vec{b},\vec{b}}, \tilde{\eta} \equiv U^j_{\vec{b},\vec{b}}$$

According to equations (6.24) and (7.3), denoting the induced inner product on $\text{Poly}_C(S^2)_{\leq n}$ by $<\cdot,\cdot>_{\vec{b}}$ and the (usual) $L^2$-inner product on $C^\infty(S^2)$ by $<\cdot,\cdot>$,

$$\frac{1}{n+1} \text{trace}(FG^*) = <f,g>_{\vec{b}} \iff \tilde{f},g = <\tilde{\eta}^{-1}(B_F),g>=<B_{\eta^{-1}(F)},B_G>,$$

$$\frac{1}{n+1} \text{trace}(\eta(F)G^*) = <B_\eta(F),g>_{\vec{b}} = <\tilde{\eta}(f),g>_{\vec{b}} \iff <f,g>=<B_F,B_G> \quad (30)$$

In what follows, we denote by $\sigma_T$ the trivial lift of a standard Berezin symbol $B_T$ on $S^2$ to the orbit $\mathcal{M}_j$, namely

$$\sigma_T(m) = B_T(\pi_j(m)) \quad .$$

**Lemma 0.6.2.** For $T \in M_C(n+1)$, the operator $\eta(T)$ can be expressed as follows:

$$\eta(T)(v) = \int_{\mathcal{M}_j} B_T(\pi_j(m)) <v,m> dm \quad (31)$$
Appendix

Proof. Define the operator $T_1 \in M_C(n+1)$ by the right side of (31), namely

$$T_1(v) = \int_{M_j} \sigma_T(m) < v, m > dm$$  \hspace{1cm} (32)

We need to show that $T_1 = \eta(T)$. Now, $K_{T_1}(v, w) = < T_1 v, w >$, thus, by (32),

$$K_{T_1}(v, w) = \int_{M_j} \sigma_T(m) < v, m > dm$$

But, given another operator $S$, the composition $T_1 S^*$ has by (28) kernel

$$K_{T_1 S^*}(v, w) = \int_{M_j} K_{S^*}(v, m) K_{T_1}(m, w) dm$$  \hspace{1cm} (33)

$$= \int_{M_j} \int_{M_j} < S^* v, m > \sigma_T(m') < m, m' > < m', w > dm' dm$$

$$= \int_{M_j} [\int_{M_j} < v, S m > < m, m' > dm] \sigma_T(m') < m', w > dm'$$

$$= \int_{M_j} < v, S m' > \sigma_T(m') < m', w > dm'$$

where in the last step we have applied (23). Now, by (24), (33), and applying (23) again, we obtain

$$trace(T_1 S^*) = \int_{M_j} K_{T_1 S^*}(m, m) dm$$  \hspace{1cm} (34)

$$= \int_{M_j} \int_{M_j} \sigma_T(m') < m, S m' > < m', m > dm' dm$$

$$= \int_{M_j} \sigma_T(m') < m, S m' > dm' = \int_{M_j} \sigma_T(m') < S m', m' > dm'$$

$$= \int_{M_j} \sigma_T(m') \sigma_S(m') = < \sigma_T, \sigma_S >_{M_j} = (n+1) < B_T, B_S >_{M_j}$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{1}{n+1} trace(T_1 S^*) = < B_T, B_S >,$$  \hspace{1cm} (35)

and since $S$ is arbitrary it follows from (30) that $T_1 = \eta(T)$. \hfill \Box

Now, let us denote by $\omega_1, \omega_2$ the standard Berezin symbols of $T_1, T_2$ lifted up to the orbit $M_j$. Then, denoting by $\omega_1 \ast \omega_2$ the standard Berezin symbol of $T_1 T_2$ lifted to $M_j$, we have the following result.

Lemma 0.6.3. For Berezin symbols $\omega_i = \sigma_{T_i}, i = 1, 2,$ 

$$\omega_1 \ast \omega_2(m) = \int_{M_j} B_1^*(m, m_1) \tilde{\omega}_1(m_1) \tilde{\omega}_2(m_2) dm_1 dm_2$$  \hspace{1cm} (36)
where $\tilde{\omega}_i = \tilde{\eta}_{i-1}(\omega_i)$ is the contravariant Berezin symbol of $T_i$ lifted to $M_j$, and

$$B'_1(m, m_1, m_2) = \langle m, m_1 \rangle \langle m_1, m_2 \rangle \langle m_2, m \rangle$$  \hspace{1cm} (37)

**Proof.** Start with

$$\langle T_2T_1v, v \rangle = \langle T_1v, T_2^*v \rangle = \int_{M_j} \langle T_1v, m \rangle \langle m, T_2^*v \rangle \, dm$$

$$= \int_{M_j} \langle T_1v, m \rangle \langle T_2^*v, m \rangle \, dm$$ \hspace{1cm} (38)

Using Lemma 0.6.2, let us choose $S = \eta^{-1}(T_1)$, so that

$$T_1v = \int_{M_j} \sigma_{\eta^{-1}(T_1)}(m_1) \langle v, m_1 \rangle \, dm_1 = \int_{M_j} \langle \eta^{-1}(T_1)m_1, m_1 \rangle \langle v, m_1 \rangle \, dm_1$$

$$\Rightarrow \langle T_1v, m \rangle = \int_{M_j} \langle \eta^{-1}(T_1)m_1, m_1 \rangle \langle v, m_1 \rangle \, dm_1$$

$$\Rightarrow \langle T_2T_1v, v \rangle = \{ \int_{M_j} \langle \eta^{-1}(T_1)m_1, m_1 \rangle \langle v, m_1 \rangle \, dm_1 \} \cdot \{ \int_{M_j} \langle \eta^{-1}(T_2)m_2, m_2 \rangle \langle v, m_2 \rangle \, dm_2 \} \, dm \cdot \langle T_2T_1v, v \rangle = \{ \int_{M_j} \langle \eta^{-1}(T_1)m_1, m_1 \rangle \langle v, m_1 \rangle \, dm_1 \} \cdot \langle v, m_1 \rangle \langle m_1, m_2 \rangle \langle m_2, v \rangle \, dm_1 \, dm_2$$

Now, we write $v = m$ and obtain the desired result. $\square$

Because $B'_1$ clearly descends to the level of $S^2$ (cf. (18) and (19)), the following result is immediate (cf. equation (7.67)):

**Corollary 0.6.4.** Set $\pi_j(m_i) = n_i \in S^2$, $i = 1, 2, 3$. Then,

$$B'_1(m_1, m_2, m_3) = \left( \frac{4\pi}{n + 1} \right)^2 \mathcal{T}_\mu^j(n_1, n_2, n_3),$$  \hspace{1cm} (39)

where conjugation on the l.h.s. is necessary to account for the different conventions of Hermitian product used for defining $B'_1$ and $\mathcal{T}_\mu^j$ (cf. Remark 3.1.2).

Now, from equations (20) and (37), we have immediately

$$B'_1(m_1, m_2, m_3) = (h_2(z_1, z_2)h_2(z_2, z_3)h_2(z_3, z_1))^n,$$  \hspace{1cm} (40)
and by a straightforward computation using formula (2.31) for the Hopf map and
the convention that $h_2$ is conjugate linear in the second entry, we finally get
\[ h_2(z_1, z_2)h_2(z_2, z_3)h_2(z_3, z_1) = \frac{1}{4} (1 + n_1 \cdot n_2 + n_2 \cdot n_3 + n_3 \cdot n_1 - i[n_1, n_2, n_3]) \]

Equations (39)-(41) are equivalent to equation (7.83).

0.7 A proof of Proposition [7.2.30]

We use notations and conventions from Appendix 0.6. Proposition [7.2.30] is equivalent to Lemma 0.7.2 below, which is a consequence of the following lemma.

**Lemma 0.7.1.** At the level of $M_j$, the kernel of the contravariant-to-covariant symbol transformation $\tilde{\eta}$ for the standard Berezin correspondence is the function
\[ N'(m, m') = |<m, m'>|^2 \]

**Proof.** Let $\omega = \sigma_T$. The operator $\tilde{\eta}$ is defined by
\[ \tilde{\eta}(\omega)(m) = \int_{M_j} N'(m, m')\omega(m')dm' \]

Then, by Lemma 0.6.2,
\[ \tilde{\eta}(\omega)(m) = \sigma_{\eta(T)}(m) = <\eta(T)m, m> = \int_{M_j} \sigma_T(m') <m, m'> <m', m > dm' = \int_{M_j} \omega(m')<m, m'> <m', m >] dm' = \int_{M_j} N'(m, m')\omega(m')dm' \]

where $N'(m, m') = |<m, m'> |<m', m'> | = |<m, m'>|^2$ \(\square\)

Clearly, $N'$ descends to the level of $S^2$ and we have the following result.

**Lemma 0.7.2.** Let $n = \pi_j(m), n' = \pi_j(m') \in S^2$. Recalling that $\eta = V_{\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}}$, 
\[ N'(m, m') = |<m, m'>|^2 = \left(\frac{1 + n \cdot n'}{2}\right)^n = \frac{4\pi}{n + 1} U_{\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}} (n, n') \]

(42)
0.8. A proof of Theorem 8.1.1

Proof. It follows immediately from equation (20) that
\[ |<m, m'|| = |h_{n+1}(\tilde{Z}, \tilde{Z}')|^2 = |(h_2(z, z'))^n|^2 = (|h_2(z, z')|^2)^n, \]
and by a straightforward computation using equation (2.31) for the Hopf map,
\[ |h_2(z, z')|^2 = (1 + n \cdot n')/2. \]
The last equality in (42) is immediate from the definitions. \qed

0.8 A proof of Theorem 8.1.1

Clearly, equations (8.5)-(8.7) are equivalent, so here we will focus on the expansion of type (8.6) in inverse powers of \( n + 1 \), namely,
\[
(-1)^{2j+m_3} \sqrt{(2j+1)(2l_3+1)} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{array} \right] [j] = C_{1,1,2,3}^{l_1,m_1,m_2,m_3} P(j) + O((n + 1)^{-2}) \tag{43}
\]
for \( n = 2j >> 1, \ l_1, l_2, l_3 << n \) (we emphasize that, in what follows, this is equivalent to letting \( n \to \infty \) keeping \( l_1, l_2, l_3 \) finite).

The Wigner product symbol, as expressed in (119), decomposes as follows:
\[
\left[ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{array} \right] [j] = \sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)(2l_3+1)} \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ -m_1 & -m_2 & +m_3 \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ j & j & j \end{array} \right) = \sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)(2l_3+1)} \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m_3 \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ j & j & j \end{array} \right) = \sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)(2l_3+1)} \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ j & j & j \end{array} \right) = \sqrt{(2l_1+1)(2l_2+1)(2l_3+1)} C_{1,1,2,3}^{l_1,m_1,m_2,m_3} \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & -m_3 \end{array} \right) \left( \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ j & j & j \end{array} \right),
\]
and consequently we can write the expression (43) as
\[
(-1)^{2j+m_3} \sqrt{(2j+1)(2l_3+1)} \left[ \begin{array}{ccc} l_1 & l_2 & l_3 \\ m_1 & m_2 & m_3 \end{array} \right] [j] = C_{1,1,2,3}^{l_1,m_1,m_2,m_3} \Phi(l_1, l_2, l_3; n + 1) \tag{45}
\]
where the function $\Phi$ is defined by

$$\Phi(l_1, l_2, l_3; n + 1) = (-1)^n (-1)^k \sqrt{n + 1} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} \left\{ \begin{array}{c} l_1 \\ l_2 \\ j \\ j \\ l_3 \end{array} \right\} (46)$$

Next, using the expression (123) for the 6j-symbol \{ \}, on the right side of (46), we can express the above function as

$$\Phi(l_1, l_2, l_3; n + 1) = (-1)^k \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} l_1! l_2! l_3! \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \Upsilon(l_1, l_2, l_3; n + 1)$$

where $\Upsilon$ is the only function depending on \( n \), namely,

$$\Upsilon(l_1, l_2, l_3; n + 1) = \sqrt{\frac{(n + 1)\cdot(n - l_1)!(n - l_2)!(n - l_3)!}{(n + l_1 + 1)!(n + l_2 + 1)!(n + l_3 + 1)!} \sum_k (-1)^k (n + 1 + k)! (n + k - l_1 - l_2 - l_3)! R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)}$$

with summation index $k$ assuming all integral values for which all factorial arguments in $(n + k - l_1 - l_2 - l_3)!R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)$ are nonnegative, where

$$R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k) = 3! \prod_{i=1}^{3} (l_k - l_i)! \prod_{1 < j}^{3} (l_k + l_j - k)! \text{, cf. } (3.106) \ (48)$$

We note that, for $n \gg l_i$, the restriction on summation index $k$ amounts to demanding all factorial arguments in $R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)$ being nonnegative, namely

$$\max \{ l_i \} \leq k \leq \min \{ l_i + l_j \} \ . \ (49)$$

Now, writing $\mu = n + 1$, $L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3$, we can re-express $\Upsilon(l_1, l_2, l_3; n + 1)$ as follows:

$$\Upsilon(l_1, l_2, l_3; \mu) = \mu^{1/2} \left[ \prod_{i=1}^{3} (\mu - l_i) \cdots (\mu + l_i) \right]^{-1/2} \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k (\mu + k)!}{(\mu + k - L - 1)! R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)}$$

$$= \mu^{-L - 1} \left[ \prod_{i=1}^{3} \left( 1 - \frac{l_i}{\mu} \right) \cdots \left( 1 + \frac{l_i}{\mu} \right) \right]^{-1/2} \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k (\mu + k)!}{(\mu + k - L - 1)! R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)}$$

$$= \left[ \prod_{i=1}^{3} \prod_{i=0}^{l_i} \left( 1 - \left( \frac{l_i}{\mu} \right)^2 \right) \right]^{-1/2} \frac{1}{\mu^{L+1}} \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k (\mu + k)!}{(\mu + k - L - 1)! R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \ (50)$$

Note that the inverse square root factor in (440) expands as $1 + O(\mu^{-2})$. Therefore, the first two terms in powers of $1/\mu$ in the expansion of $\Upsilon(l_1, l_2, l_3; \mu)$ are given by the first two terms in powers of $1/\mu$ in the expansion of

$$\Psi(l_1, l_2, l_3; \mu) = \frac{1}{\mu^{L+1}} \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k (\mu + k)!}{(\mu + k - L - 1)! R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \ (51)$$

$$= \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k S(k, L; \mu)}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \ (52)$$
0.8. A proof of Theorem 8.1.1

where we have written

\[ S(k, L; \mu) = \left( 1 + \frac{k}{\mu} \right) \left( 1 + \frac{k-1}{\mu} \right) \ldots \left( 1 + \frac{k-L}{\mu} \right) \]

(53)

Clearly, the latter expands when \( \mu \to \infty \) as

\[ S(k, L; \mu) = 1 + \frac{1}{\mu} \left[ \frac{L+1}{2} (2k-L) \right] + O(\mu^{-2}) . \]

(54)

Consequently, the asymptotic expansion of \( \Upsilon \) begins as follows :

\[ \Upsilon(l_1, l_2, l_3; \mu) = \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \]

\[ + \frac{1}{\mu} \frac{(l_1 + l_2 + l_3 + 1)}{2} \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k(2k - (l_1 + l_2 + l_3))}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \]

\[ + O(\mu^{-2}) \]

(55)

where the summation index \( k \) is subject to the constraint (49). Thus, the expression \( C_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{l_1, l_2, l_3} \), presented as \( C_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{l_1, l_2, l_3} \), has the asymptotic expansion

\[ C_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{l_1, l_2, l_3} \Phi(l_1, l_2, l_3; \mu) = C_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{l_1, l_2, l_3} (-1)^{l_3} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} l_1! l_2! l_3! \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \]

\[ \cdot \left\{ \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} + \frac{1}{\mu} \frac{(l_1 + l_2 + l_3 + 1)}{2} \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k(2k - (l_1 + l_2 + l_3))}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} + O(\mu^{-2}) \right\} \]

\[ = C_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{l_1, l_2, l_3} \Phi_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) + \frac{1}{\mu} C_{m_1, m_2, m_3}^{l_1, l_2, l_3} \Phi_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) + O(\mu^{-2}) \]

(56)

where

\[ \Phi_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) = (-1)^{l_3} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} l_1! l_2! l_3! \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \]

(57)

\[ \Phi_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) = (-1)^{l_3} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} l_1! l_2! l_3! \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) \]

\[ \cdot \frac{(l_1 + l_2 + l_3 + 1)}{2} \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k(2k - (l_1 + l_2 + l_3))}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \]

(58)

Thus, the analysis of the first two terms in (56) amounts to a closer look at the above functions \( \Phi_0 \) and \( \Phi_1 \), and below we shall divide into two cases accordingly.

0.8.1 The 0th order term

Let us set

\[ \Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) = \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} , \]

(59)
where as before, the summation index runs over the string of nonnegative integers $k$ as in (19). Then, for the zeroth order term, if we perform the change of variables $k \rightarrow L - k$ in the summation $\Sigma_0$, we obtain

$$
\Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) = (-1)^l \Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3)
$$

because

$$
R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k) = R(l_1, l_2, l_3, L - k)
$$

which implies that

$$
\Sigma_0 \equiv \Phi_0 \equiv 0, \quad \text{if} \quad L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3 \text{ is an odd number},
$$

so the expression (57) can be nonzero only when $L$ is even.

Recall the summation in equation (3.46), which defines explicitly the Clebsch-Gordan coefficients,

$$
C^{l_1, l_2, l_3}_{m_1, m_2, m_3} = \delta(m_1 + m_2, m_3) \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) S^{l_1, l_2, l_3}_{m_1, m_2, m_3} \left( \sum_{z} (-1)^z \frac{z!(l_1 + l_2 - l_3 - z)!((l_1 - m_1 - z)!(l_2 + m_2 - z)!(l_3 - l_2 + m_1 + z)!(l_3 - l_1 - m_2 + z)!}{(l_1 - l_2)!l_2!(l_3 - l_1 - k)!}ight)
$$

with $\Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3)$ and $S^{l_1, l_2, l_3}_{m_1, m_2, m_3}$ given respectively by (3.17) and (3.18). Then, setting $m_1 = m_2 = 0$ and $z = k - l_3$, the summation above becomes

$$
\sum_{k} (-1)^{k-l_3} \frac{(l_1 - l_2)!l_2!(l_3 - l_1 - k)!}{(l_1 - l_2)!l_2!(l_3 - l_1 - k)!} = (-1)^{l_3} \Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3)
$$

Thus we have the formula

$$
C^{l_1, l_2, l_3}_{0,0,0} = (-1)^{l_3} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) l_1!l_2!l_3!\Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3)
$$

where the r.h.s. expression is the same as (57), consequently

$$
\Phi_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) = C^{l_1, l_2, l_3}_{0,0,0}.
$$

We remark that the symmetry of Clebsch-Gordan coefficients (cf. (4.43)), besides the above discussion, implies that the quantity (64) vanishes when $L$ is odd. We also note that the coefficient (64) is given in closed form by equation (4.42) and, in view of equation (63), this is equivalent to the following closed formula for $\Sigma_0$ when $L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3$ is even, namely

$$
\Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) = (-1)^{L/2} \frac{\binom{L}{2}}{l_1!(\frac{L}{2} - l_1)!l_2!(\frac{L}{2} - l_2)!l_3!(\frac{L}{2} - l_3)!}.
$$
0.8. A proof of Theorem 8.1.1

0.8.2 The 1\textsuperscript{st} order term

Let us set

\[ \Sigma_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) = \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)}, \]

with summation over nonnegative integers \( k \) as in (66). Now, using the symmetry (61), we calculate

\[ \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k (L - k)}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} = (-1)^L \sum_k \frac{(-1)^{-k} (L - k)}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3, L - k)} = (-1)^L \Sigma_1 \]

\[ = L \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} - \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} = L \Sigma_0 - \Sigma_1 \]

and deduce the identity

\[ [1 + (-1)^L] \Sigma_1 = L \Sigma_0 \]

and hence

\[ L \text{ odd } \implies \Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) = 0 \quad (\text{cf. (62)}) \]

\[ L \text{ even } \implies \Sigma_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) = \frac{L}{2} \Sigma_0(l_1, l_2, l_3) \]

Therefore, using (67), \( \Phi_1 \) given by (58) can be re-expressed as

\[ \Phi_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) = (-1)^{l_3} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3)l_1l_2l_3 \frac{(L + 1)}{2} \]

\[ \cdot \left( \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} - \sum_k \frac{(-1)^k (L - k)}{R(l_1, l_2, l_3; k)} \right) \]

\[ = (-1)^{l_3} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3)l_1l_2l_3 \frac{(L + 1)}{2} (\Sigma_1 - (-1)^L \Sigma_1) \]

\[ = (-1)^{l_3} \frac{1 + (-1)^{L+1}}{2} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3)l_1l_2l_3!(L + 1) \cdot \Sigma_1 \]

\[ \text{Corollary 0.8.1. With } \Sigma_1 \text{ defined as in (60)} \text{ and } L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3, \text{ we have that } \]

\[ \Phi_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) = [(-1)^{l_3} \sqrt{2l_3 + 1} \Delta(l_1, l_2, l_3)l_1l_2l_3!(L + 1)] \cdot \Sigma_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) \]

if \( L \) is odd.

Now, just as \( \Sigma_0 \) has the closed formula given by (65), \( \Sigma_1 \) has a similar closed formula which we shall seek. Denote by \([x]\) the integer part of a positive rational number, namely the largest integer \( \leq x \). Set

\[ Q(l_1, l_2, l_3) = \frac{[\frac{L}{2}]!}{l_1!(\frac{L}{2} - l_1)! l_2!(\frac{L}{2} - l_2)! l_3!(\frac{L}{2} - l_3)!}, \]

so that \( \Sigma_0 \equiv (-1)^{L/2}Q \), when \( L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3 \) is even.
Proposition 0.8.2. The functions $\Sigma_1$ and $Q$ defined by (66) and (70), respectively, are proportional to each other. More precisely:

$$\Sigma_1(l_1, l_2, l_3) = \frac{(-1)^{\frac{l_1 + l_2 + l_3}{2}}}{2} \left( 1 + \left\lfloor \frac{L + 1}{2} \right\rfloor + (-1)^L \left\lfloor \frac{L - 1}{2} \right\rfloor \right) Q(l_1, l_2, l_3)$$

(71)

$$= \begin{cases} 
(-1)^{\frac{L}{2}} \frac{L}{2} Q(l_1, l_2, l_3), & \text{if } L \text{ is even} \\
(-1)^{\frac{L+1}{2}} Q(l_1, l_2, l_3), & \text{if } L \text{ is odd}
\end{cases}$$

For $L$ even, the above expression for $\Sigma_1$ is immediate from (65) and (68), namely it follows from simple symmetry considerations. For $L$ odd, a formal (combinatorial) proof of the above formula for $\Sigma_1$ has so far eluded us. The reader may easily verify the formula with a computer program, say for odd $L = l_1 + l_2 + l_3$ up to $\simeq 40000$, recalling that the numbers $l_i$ are subject to the triangle inequalities $\delta(l_1, l_2, l_3) = 1$, cf. (3.35).

Therefore, from the equations in Corollary 0.8.1 and Proposition 4.2.7 we finally obtain that, regardless of whether $L$ is even or odd, we always have

$$\Phi_1 \equiv P$$

and (cf. equations (44) and (56)) this concludes the proof of Theorem 8.1.1.
Bibliography

[1] R. Abraham, J. E. Marsden, *Foundations of Mechanics*. Benjamin, Reading (1978).

[2] J. F. Adams, *Lectures on Lie groups*, Benjamin, New York, Amsterdam (1969).

[3] V. Aquilanti, H. M. Haggard, R. G. Littlejohn, L. Yu, *Semiclassical analysis of Wigner 3j-symbols*. J. Phys. A: Math. Theor. 40, 5637-5674 (2007).

[4] V. Aquilanti, H. M. Haggard, A. Hedeman, N. Jeevangee, R. G. Littlejohn, L. Yu, *Semiclassical mechanics of the Wigner 6j-symbol*. J. Phys. A: Math. Theor. 45, 065209, 61pp (2012).

[5] V. I. Arnold, *Mathematical Methods of Classical Mechanics*. Graduate Texts in Math. 60, Springer, New York, Berlin (1989).

[6] A. Baker, *Matrix groups: an introduction to Lie group theory*. Springer, New York, Berlin (2003).

[7] V. Bargmann, *On the representations of the rotation group*. Rev. Mod. Phys. 34, 829-845 (1962).

[8] F. Bayen, M. Flato, C. Frøndsal, A. Lichnerowicz, D. Sternheimer, *Deformation theory and quantization*. Ann. Phys. 111, 61-151 (1977).

[9] F. Bayen, C. Frøndsal, *Quantization on the sphere*. J. Math. Phys. 22, 1345-1349 (1981).

[10] F. A. Berezin, *Quantization*. Math. USSR Izvest. 8, 1109-1163 (1974).

[11] F. A. Berezin, *Quantization in complex symmetric spaces*. Math. USSR Izvest. 9, 341-379 (1975).

[12] F. A. Berezin, *General concept of Quantization*. Commun. Math. Phys. 40, 153-174 (1975).

[13] L. C. Biedenharn, J. D. Louck, *Angular Momentum in Quantum Physics*, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA (1981).
[14] L. C. Biedenharn, J. D. Louck, *The Racah-Wigner Algebra in Quantum Theory*, Addison-Wesley, Reading, MA (1981).

[15] P. Bieliavsky, S. Detournay, Ph. Spindel, *The deformation quantizations of the hyperbolic plane*. Comm. Math. Phys. **289**, 529-559 (2009).

[16] A. Bohm, *Quantum Mechanics: Foundations and Applications*. Springer, New York, Berlin (1993).

[17] N. Bohr, *On the Constitution of Atoms and Molecules, Parts I and II*. Philosophical Magazine **26**, 1-24, 476-512 (1913).

[18] M. Bordemann, E. Meinrenken, M. Schlichenmaier, *Toeplitz Quantization of Kähler Manifolds and gl(N), N → ∞ Limits*. Commun. Math. Phys. **165**, 281-296 (1994).

[19] M. Born, P. Jordan, *Zur Quantenmechanik*. Z. Phys. **34**, 858-888 (1925).

[20] M. Born, W. Heisenberg, P. Jordan, *Zur Quantenmechanik II*. Z. Phys. **35**, 557-615 (1925).

[21] L. Boutet de Monvel, V. Guillemin, *The spectral theory of Toeplitz operators*. Ann. Math. Studies no. 99, Princeton Univ. Press (1981).

[22] P. J. Brussard, H. A. Tolhoek, *Classical limits of Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, Racah coefficients and D_{lmn}(\varphi, \vartheta, \psi)-functions*. Physica **23**, 955-971 (1957).

[23] C. Cohen-Tannoudji, B. Diu, F. Laloe, *Quantum Mechanics* (2 volumes). Hermann, Paris, and John Wiley & Sons, N.Y. (1977).

[24] E. U. Condon, Q. W. Shortley, *The Theory of Atomic Spectra*, Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge (1935).

[25] P. A. M. Dirac, *The fundamental equations of quantum mechanics*. Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A **109**, 642-653 (1925).

[26] P. A. M. Dirac, *The Principles of Quantum Mechanics*. Oxford Univ. Press, Oxford (1958).

[27] J. J. Duistermaat, L. Hormander, *Fourier integral operators II*. Acta Math. **128**, 183-269 (1972).

[28] J. J. Duistermaat, J. A. C. Kolk, *Lie Groups*. Springer, New York, Berlin (2000).

[29] B. V. Fedosov, *A simple geometrical construction of deformation quantization*. J. Diff. Geom. **40**, no. 2, 213-238 (1994).

[30] L. Freidel, K. Krasnov, *The fuzzy sphere *-product and spin networks*. J. Math. Phys. **43**, no. 4, 1737-1754 (2002).

[31] I. M. Gelfand, N. J. Vilenkin, *Generalized Functions, vol. 4: Some Applications of Harmonic Analysis. Rigged Hilbert Spaces*. Academic Press, N. Y. (1964).
Bibliography

[32] R. Gilmore, *Lie Groups, Physics and Geometry*. Cambridge Univ. Press (2008).

[33] R. J. Glauber, *Coherent and incoherent states of radiation field*. Phys. Rev. 131, 2766-2788 (1963).

[34] H. Goldstein, C. Poole, J. Safko, *Classical Mechanics*, 3rd ed. Addison-Wesley, New York (2001).

[35] H. J. Groenewold, *On the principles of elementary quantum mechanics*. Physica 12, 405-460 (1946).

[36] A. Grossmann, G. Loupias, E. M. Stein, *An algebra of pseudo-differential operators and quantum mechanics in phase space*. Ann. Inst. Fourier 18, 343-368 (1968).

[37] V. Guillemin, S. Sternberg, *Symplectic Techniques in Physics*. Cambridge Univ. Press (1984).

[38] N. H. Harb, *PhD Thesis*, Universidade de São Paulo, in preparation.

[39] W. Heisenberg, *Uber quantentheoretische Umdeutung kinematischer und mechanischer Beziehungen*. Z. Phys. 33, 879-893 (1925).

[40] L. Hormander, *Pseudo-differential operators*. Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 18, 501-517 (1965).

[41] L. Hormander, *Fourier integral operators I*. Acta Math. 127, 79-183 (1971).

[42] M. Kontsevich, *Deformation quantization of Poisson manifolds*. Lett. Math. Phys. 66, no. 3, 157-216 (2003).

[43] A. W. Knapp, *Lie Groups Beyond an Introduction*. Progress in Math. 140, 2nd ed. Birkauser, Boston, Berlin (2002).

[44] A. Koyré, *Galileo and Plato*. J. of the History of Ideas 4, no. 4, 400-428 (1943).

[45] N. P. Landsman, *Strict quantization of coadjoint orbits*. J. Math. Phys. 39, no. 12, 6372-6383 (1998).

[46] R. G. Littlejohn, *The semiclassical evolution of wave packets*. Phys. Rep. 138, 193-291 (1986).

[47] R. G. Littlejohn, *Rotations in Quantum Mechanics, and Rotations of Spin-\(\frac{1}{2}\) Systems*. Lecture Notes in Physics #10, U.C. Berkeley (1996).

[48] J. Madore, *The fuzzy sphere*. Class. Quantum Grav. 9, 69-87 (1992).

[49] J. E. Marsden, T. S. Ratiu, *Introduction to Mechanics and Symmetry*. Springer, New York, Berlin (1999).

[50] J. E. Moyal, *Quantum Mechanics as a statistical theory*. Proc. Cambridge Philos. Soc. 45, 99-124 (1949).
[51] J. von Neumann *Mathematische Begrundung der Quantenmechanik*. Nachrichten Göttinger Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften, 1-57 (1927).

[52] J. von Neumann. *Die Eindeutigkeit der Schrödingerschen Operatoren*. Math. Ann. 104, 570-578 (1931).

[53] J. von Neumann *Mathematical Foundations of Quantum Mechanics*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton (1966, translated from german original of 1932).

[54] A. M. Ozorio de Almeida, *The Weyl representation in classical and quantum mechanics*. Phys. Rep. 295, 265-342 (1998).

[55] W. Pauli, *Zur Frage der Theoretischen Deutung der Satelliten einiger Spektrallinen und ihrer Beeinflussung durch magnetische Felder*. Naturwissenschaften 12, no. 37, 741-743 (1924).

[56] A. Perelomov, *Generalized coherent states and their applications*. Springer, Berlin (1986).

[57] G. Ponzano, T. Regge, *Semiclassical limit of Racah coefficients*. In *Spectroscopic and group theoretical methods in physics*, North Holland, Amsterdam (1968).

[58] M. Rieffel, *Deformation quantization of Heisenberg manifolds*. Commun. Math. Phys. 122, 531-562 (1989).

[59] M. Rieffel, *Matrix algebras converge to the sphere for quantum Gromov-Hausdorff distance*. Mem. Amer. Math. Soc. 168, no. 796, 67-91 (2004).

[60] M. Rieffel, *Leibniz seminorms for “matrix algebras converge to the sphere”*. Quanta of maths (Clay Math. Proc. 11), 543-578 (2010).

[61] P. de M. Rios, A. Ozorio de Almeida, *On the propagation of semiclassical Wigner functions*. J. Phys. A: Math. Gen. 35, 2609-2617 (2002).

[62] P. de M. Rios, A. Ozorio de Almeida, *A variational principle for actions on symmetric symplectic spaces*. J. Geom. Phys. 51, 404-441 (2004).

[63] P. de M. Rios, G. M. Tuynman, *Weyl quantization from geometric quantization*. A.I.P. Conf. Proc. 1079, 26-38 (2008).

[64] M. E. Rose, *Elementary Theory of Angular Momentum*. John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York. Chapman & Hall, Ltd., London (1957).

[65] A. Royer, *Wigner function as the expectation value of a parity operator*. Phys. Rev. A 15, 449-450 (1977).

[66] J. J. Sakurai, *Modern Quantum Mechanics*. Addison-Wesley, New York (1994).

[67] E. Schrödinger, *Quantisierung als Eigenwertproblem*. Ann. der Physik 386, 109-139 (1926).
[68] R. L. Stratonovich, *On distributions in representation space*. Sov. Phys. JETP **31**, 1012-1020 (1956).

[69] E. Straume, *Weyl groups and the regularity properties of certain compact Lie group actions*. Transactions of AMS, **306**, 165-190 (1988).

[70] E. Straume, *Lecture notes on Lie groups and Lie algebras*. NTNU, Trondheim (1998).

[71] E. C. G. Sudarshan, *Equivalence of semiclassical and quantum mechanical descriptions of statistical light beams*. Phys. Rev. Lett. **10**, 277-279 (1963).

[72] G. Uhlenbeck, S. Goudsmit, *Ersetzung der Hypothese vom unmechanischen Zwang durch eine Forderung bezüglich des inneren Verhaltens jedes einzelnen Elektrons*. Naturwissenschaften **13**, no. 47, 953-954 (1925).

[73] G. Uhlenbeck, S. Goudsmit, *Spinning Electrons and the Structure of Spectra*. Nature **117**, 264-265 (1926).

[74] J. C. Várilly, J. M. Gracia-Bondía, *The Moyal Representation of Spin*. Ann. Phys. **190**, 107-148 (1989).

[75] D. A. Varshalovich, A. N. Moskalev, V. K. Khersonskii, *Quantum Theory of Angular Momentum*. World Scientific (1988).

[76] N. J. Vilenkin, A. U. Klimyk, *Representations of Lie Groups and Special Functions*, Vol. 1. Kluwer Academic Publ., Dordrecht, Boston (1991).

[77] A. Voros, *An algebra of pseudo-differential operators and the asymptotics of quantum mechanics*. J. Funct. Anal. **29**, 104-132 (1978).

[78] A. Wassermann, *Ergodic actions of compact groups on operator algebras. III Classification for SU(2)*. Invent. Math. **93**, 309-354 (1988).

[79] A. Weil, *Sur certains groupes d’opérateurs unitaires*. Acta Math. **111**, 143-211 (1964).

[80] A. Weinstein, *Traces and triangles in symplectic symmetric spaces*. Contemp. Math. **179**, 261-270 (1994).

[81] H. Weyl, *Quantenmechanik und Gruppentheorie*. Z. Phys. **46**, 1-46 (1927).

[82] H. Weyl, *The theory of Groups and Quantum Mechanics*. Dover, N.Y. (1931, translated from german original of 1928).

[83] H. Weyl, *The Classical Groups. Their Invariants and Representations*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton (1939).

[84] E. Wigner, *Einige Folgerungen aus der Schrödingerschen Theorie fur die Termstrukturen*. Z. Phys. **43**, 624-652 (1927).

[85] E. Wigner, *Berichtigung zu der Arbeit: Einige Folgerungen aus der Schrödingerschen Theorie fur die Termstrukturen*. Z. Phys. **45**, 601-602 (1927).
[86] E. Wigner, *Group Theory and its application to the Quantum Mechanics of Atomic Spectra*. Academic Press, N.Y. (1959, translated from german original of 1931).

[87] E. Wigner, *On the Quantum Correction for Thermodynamic Equilibrium*. Phys. Rev. **40**, 749-759 (1932).

[88] N. J. Wildberger, *On the Fourier transform of a compact semisimple Lie group*. J. Austral. Math. Soc. Ser. A **56**, no 1, 64-116 (1994).
Index

2-sphere
- as a homogeneous space, 25
- Hamilton-Poisson dynamics, 58
- Hamiltonian vector field, 56
- metric, 56
- Poisson algebra
  - definition, 57
  - invariant decomposition, 57
- Poisson bracket, 56
- polar coordinates, 25
- stereographic projection, 24
- symplectic form, 23, 55
- $SU(2) \to SO(3)$
  - (spinor) rotation matrices, 22
  - Cayley-Klein coordinates, 24
  - definitions, 21
  - Euler angles, 23
  - irreducible representations, 26, 34
  - Lie algebra isomorphism, 22
  - Lie algebras, 22
  - Lie group homomorphism, 22, 25
  - Pauli spin matrices, 21

Associated Legendre polynomials, 62, 63

Clebsch-Gordan coefficients
- explicit formulae, 38
- nonvanishing conditions, 37
- orthogonality equations, 37
- relation with Wigner $3jm$ symbols, 49
- symmetry properties, 39

Groups
- action, 13
- definition, 13
- homomorphism, 13
- isomorphism, 13
- subgroup, 13

Heisenberg’s dynamical equation, 48

Hopf map, 24

Legendre polynomials, 62, 63

Lie algebras, 18, 21
- exponential map, 19, 20
- homomorphism, 20
- Lie bracket, 18
- Poisson algebra, 57

Lie groups, 13, 21
- definition, 13
- homomorphism, 13
- representations, 18
- universal covering group, 20

Parity property
- for operators, 47
- for symbols, 101

Special functional transforms, 117, 119
Berezin, 117
Berezin-Stratonovich, 118
inverse Berezin, 117
Stratonovich-Berezin, 118
Spherical harmonics, 60–63
Spin-j system
   Clebsch-Gordan coefficients, 37–39
   coupled standard basis, 42–47
   product rule, 47–54
   definition, 29
   dual standard basis, 33
   j-spinor, 30
   magnetic number, 31
   operator algebra invariant
   decomposition, 33–34
   parity property, 41
   spin number, 29
   standard basis, 31, 32
   standard representation, 31–34
   tensor product, 34–37
   matrix models, 35
   quantum matrix model, 41
   total angular momentum, 30
   Wigner 3jm symbols, 49–53
   Wigner 6j symbols, 50–54
   Wigner D-functions, 33–38
   Wigner product symbol, 49–54
Symbol correspondence sequences, 127–134
   of (anti) Poisson type, 127
   of (pure)-(anti) Bohr type, 133
   of limiting type, 131
   of non-Poisson type, 128
   of pseudo-classical type, 131
   of pure (anti) Poisson type, 127
   of quasi-classical type, 131
   of strong-limiting type, 131
Symbol correspondences, 77–93
   alternate, 93
   Berezin symbol, 84
   alternate, 92–93
   standard, 84, 89
   characteristic numbers
of Berezin, 91
of operator kernel, 84
of Stratonovich-Weyl, 86
of the correspondence, 88
covariant-contravariant duality, 86
   general definition, 77
   general metric relation, 85
   isometry condition, 78
   moduli space, 80
   operator kernel, 82
   positive, 80
   Stratonovich-Weyl symbol, 78
   alternate, 93
   standard, 86
   Toeplitz symbol, 115
Trikernels, 103–121
   SO(3)-invariant formulae, 107–109
   and spherical geometry, 120–121
   general formulae, 104
   general properties, 105
   integral formulae, 115–117
   positive-alternate relation, 106
   recursive (general), 110
   standard Berezin, 105
   standard Stratonovich, 103
   symmetric property, 104
   Wildberger’s recursive, 110–115
Twisted j-algebras, 102
   isomorphisms, 102
   reproducing kernel, 106
   transition kernels, 112
   transition operators, 102–113
Twisted products
   Berezin, 98
   covariant-contravariant duality, 114
   definition, 95
   general properties, 96
   induced inner product, 96
integral representations, see
  Trikernels 103
  of spherical harmonics
  general formulae, 98
  integral formulae, 119 120
  parity property, 101
  positive-alternate relation, 100
  standard, 96 98
  low-l high-j asymptotics,
  124 126
  Toeplitz, 114
Wigner 3jm symbols, 49 63
  explicit formulae, 53
  relation with Clebsch-Gordan
  coefficients, 49

  symmetry properties, 49
Wigner 6j symbols, 50 54
  relation with Wigner 3jm
  symbols, 51 52
  symmetry properties, 54
Wigner coefficients, see
  Clebsch-Gordan
  coefficients 37
Wigner D-functions, 53
  coupling rule, 38
Wigner product symbol, 49 53
  explicit formulae, 53 54
  relation with Wigner 6j and
  3jm symbols, 52
  symmetry properties, 54